

DOCTORAL SCHOOL IN BIOLOGY

Biology applied to Human Health

XXVIII DOCTORAL PROGRAM

New insights into the virulence potential of Acinetobacter baumannii

PhD candidate: Valentina Gentile

PhD supervisor: Prof. Paolo Visca

PhD coordinator: Prof. Paolo Visca

Abstract

Acinetobacter baumannii has emerged as an important opportunistic nosocomial pathogen which can cause a wide range of infections among patients in intensive care and burns units. Species of the genus *Acinetobacter* colonise a wide range of habitats, but the infection reservoir(s) of *A. baumannii* outside the hospital is(are) yet unknown. First, we addressed the question of whether the colonization of different environments and/or ecological niches has led to a differentiation of multiple intra-specific *A. baumannii* populations with diversified phenotypic traits, or whether *A. baumannii* is a phenotypically homogeneous species endowed with broad adaptability. To address this point, the genotypic and phenotypic diversity of a wide collection of *A. baumannii* strains isolated from environmental, veterinary and human clinical sources was evaluated.

Given the crucial role of iron for *A. baumannii* growth and infectivity, in the second part of the thesis iron metabolism has been assessed as a possible target for chelation-based antibacterial chemotherapy. The effect of iron restriction on *A. baumannii* growth and biofilm formation using different iron chelators and culture conditions was determined. Finally, in the third part of this thesis the contribution of individual iron uptake systems to survival and pathogenicity of *A. baumannii* in the human host was investigated. To this purpose, single and multiple knock-outs of *A. baumannii* genes implicated in iron uptake were generated. The iron uptake mutants were compared with the wild type strain for growth capability under different conditions of iron availability. To assess the uptake specificity of the mutated systems, growth promotion assays were performed in the presence of exogenously added iron sources. Lastly, the pathogenicity of the iron uptake mutants was also performed in the *Galleria mellonella* insect model of infection.

Riassunto

Acinetobacter baumannii è emerso come un importante patogeno opportunista in ambito nosocomiale, capace di provocare una vasta gamma di infezioni in pazienti critici ricoverati nelle unità per terapia intensiva o per grandi ustionati. Le specie del genere *Acinetobacter* colonizzano una vasta gamma di habitat, ma il serbatoio di infezione di *A. baumannii* è ancora sconosciuto. Innanzitutto, abbiamo affrontato il quesito se la colonizzazione di diverse nicchie abbia portato ad una differenziazione di popolazioni multiple intra-specifiche dotate di diversi tratti fenotipici, o se *A. baumannii* sia una specie fenotipicamente omogenea capace di adattarsi a diversi ambienti. A tal fine è stata studiata la diversità genotipica e fenotipica di una vasta collezione di ceppi di *A. baumannii* isolati di diverse origini, in particolare l'ambiente naturale, animali e pazienti infetti.

In seguito, considerato il ruolo cruciale del ferro per la crescita e la patogenicità di *A. baumannii*, sono stati condotti degli studi mirati a verificare se il metabolismo del ferro possa costituire un bersaglio per la chemioterapia antibatterica basata sull'impiego di chelanti già ad uso clinico. È stato valutato l'effetto della carenza di ferro sulla crescita e sulla formazione del biofilm di *A. baumannii* utilizzando diversi chelanti del ferro e diverse condizioni di coltura. Infine, l'ultimo obiettivo di questa tesi di dottorato è stato quello di generare una combinazione del ferro, al fine di determinare il contributo dei singoli sistemi di acquisizione del ferro ai fini della sopravvivenza e della patogenicità di questo batterio. Questi mutanti sono stati confrontati con il ceppo selvatico per la capacità di crescere in diverse condizioni di disponibilità di ferro. Per valutare la specificità di acquisizione del sistemi mutati, sono stati effettuati saggi di stimolazione della crescita in presenza di varie fonti esogene di ferro. La patogenicità dei vari mutanti nei sistemi di acquisizione del ferro è stata analizzata in un semplice modello d'infezione dell'insetto *Galleria mellonella*.

Contents

Chapter 1. Introduction and aims	
1.1 Acinetobacter genus	9
1.2 Acinetobacter baumannii	10
1.3 <i>A. baumannii</i> in the hospital setting	11
1.4 Clinical importance and antibiotic resistance	13
1.5 Therapeutic strategies against A. baumannii	17
1.6 A baumannii in the extra-hospital environments	19
1.6.1 <i>A. baumannii</i> in animals	20
1.6.2 <i>A. baumannii</i> in the environment	21
1.6.3 A. baumannii in food	22
1.7 Iron and A. baumannii infection	23
1.8 A multiplicity of high-affinity iron uptake systems in <i>A. baumannii</i>	24
1.8.1 Siderophores: acinetobactin, fimbactin and putative siderophores	25
1.8.2 The TonB system	27
1.8.3 The Feo system for ferrous iron uptake	28
1.9 Aims of the thesis	30
Chapter 2. Genotypic and phenotypic diversity of A. baumannii	
isolates from different sources	45
Chapter 3. Iron and Acinetobacter baumannii biofilm formation	85
Chapter 4. Characterization of Acinetobacter baumannii iron-uptake mutants	105
Chapter 5. Concluding remarks	131
List of publications	136
Acknowledgements	137

Chapter 1

Introduction and aims

1.1 Acinetobacter genus

The genus *Acinetobacter* (from the Greek [akinetos], i.e. nonmotile) was first described in 1954 (Brisou and Prevot, 1954). This genus has undergone a series of revisions, initially based on its morphological and metabolic characteristics, and followed, more recently, by detailed molecular and genomic analysis. Since most of the species could not be accurately distinguished by phenotypic methods, novel techniques were incorporated into the identification schemes of the different species of the genus, including phenotyping (Hansen *et al.*, 1977), serotyping (Das *et al.*, 1984), the characterization of membrane proteins (Alexander *et al.*, 1984, Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 1996), the study of bacteriophages o phagetyping (Bouvet *et al.*, 1990), ribotyping (Garcia *et al.*, 1996, Vila *et al.*, 1994), ribosomal DNA restriction analysis (Koeleman *et al.*, 1998) and, particularly, homology studies on chromosomal DNA using different techniques (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 1996, Janssen *et al.*, 1997).

Today, researchers continue to propose names for the genomospecies not assigned (Nemec *et al.*, 2009), and include new species within the genus *Acinetobacter* (Nemec *et al.*, 2010).

By 2012, over 43 genomic species in the genus *Acinetobacter* had been identified, of which 27 species have been given valid names (<u>http://www.bacterio.net/acinetobacter.html#r</u>).

The genus *Acinetobacter* is currently defined as Gram-negative, non-motile, oxidasenegative, non-glucose-fermenting, strictly aerobic, catalase-positive bacteria with a G+C content of 39–47% (Bouvet and Grimont, 1986). *Acinetobacter* spp. are considered ubiquitous in nature, with most being distributed widely throughout many environments, including soil, water, vegetables, animals, sewage, and humans (Fournier *et al.*, 2006). In addition, they are known to be effective degraders of alkanes and aromatic hydrocarbons, but only a minority of the genus is pathogenic.

The most clinically successful species of the genus are *A. baumannii* (aka genospecies 2), *A. pittii* (aka genospecies 3) and *A. nosocomialis* (aka genospecies 13TU). Strains belonging to these species and to *A. calcoaceticus* (aka genospecies 1) are impossible to distinguish phenotypically and thus are often grouped under the umbrella name of '*A. calcoaceticus-A. baumannii* (Acb) complex', which confuses strain differentiation in the clinical practice. These problems have led to the development of genotypic methods for *Acinetobacter* species identification. In the past, the most frequently used methods were amplified fragment length polymorphism (AFLP), amplified 16S ribosomal DNA (rDNA) restriction analysis (ARDRA) and DNA-sequence analysis (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 2007). More recently, MALDI-TOF mass

spectra provided sufficient discrimination of most clinically relevant *Acinetobacter* species (Toh *et al.*, 2015).

1.2 Acinetobacter baumannii

A. baumannii (Figures 1 and 2) is an important opportunistic bacterial pathogen responsible for 2-10% of all Gram-negative hospital infections (Joly-Guillou, 2005). It is classified by the Infectious Diseases Society of America as one of the six most important multidrug resistant (MDR) bacteria in hospitals worldwide (Talbot *et al.*, 2006). Contrary to the other species of the genus *Acinetobacter*, it is almost exclusively found in the nosocomial environment with sporadic strains isolated from non-human sources. It can be responsible for severe infections, in particular ventilator-associated pneumonia and bloodstream infections. The clinical relevance of *A. baumannii* has dramatically increased since the 1980s, with the emergence and spread of three predominant clones capable of causing hospital outbreaks worldwide (aka 'international clonal lineages', ICLs), of which ICL-I and ICL-II are MDR.

More than 400 MLST sequence types (STs) are currently listed in the *A. baumannii* MLST database (http://pubmlst.org/abaumannii/), and a recent analysis has evidenced the existence of at least six major ICLs distributed through continents (Karah *et al.*, 2012). These six ICLs include the previously identified three major outbreak clones, and demonstrate the worrisome emergence of new epidemic clones. It has been suggested that this species distribution is the result of the low phylogenetic diversity of *A. baumannii* and rapid spread following a selective bottleneck, probably corresponding to the antibiotic era (Diancourt *et al.*, 2010).



Figure 1. Gram stain of *A. baumannii* cells: notice that most cells appear Gram-negative (red) while few ones show the typical feature of retaining the crystal violet dye appearing as Gram-positive (blue) (candidate's picture).



Figure 2. Scanning electron microscope (SEM) micrograph of *A. baumannii* cells taken at in the Interdepartment Electron Microscopy Facility (LIME) of Roma Tre University (courtesy of P. Visca).

1.3 A. baumannii in the hospital setting

A. baumannii is the *Acinetobacter* species most commonly involved in hospital infection, causing a wide range of diseases, most often pneumonia and blood-stream infections. The Intensive Care Units (ICUs) of hospital harbour critically ill patients who are extremely vulnerable to *A. baumannii* infections. The environment of these units, and their critical patients, provide a niche for opportunistic microorganisms as *A. baumannii* that are generally harmless for healthy individuals but that are often highly resistant to antibiotics and can spread epidemically among susceptible patients. As a general consideration, infections by such organisms are difficult to treat and can lead to an increase in morbidity and mortality. Furthermore, their eradication from the hospital environment can require targeted measures, such as the isolation of patients and temporary closure or even reconstruction of wards. The presence of these organisms, therefore, poses both a medical and an organizational burden to health-care facilities (Dijkshorn *et al.*, 2007).

Numerous studies have reported the occurrence of MDR *A. baumannii* in hospitals and, at some locations, pandrug-resistant strains have been identified.

The rank of *A. baumannii* among dangerous nosocomial pathogens is continuously rising. Additionally, the number of reports of community-acquired *A. baumannii* infection has been steadily increasing, although this type of infection remains rare. Despite the numerous publications that have commented on the epidemic spread of *A. baumannii*, little is known about the mechanisms that have favoured the evolution of this organism towards multidrug resistance and epidemicity. The success of *A. baumannii* as nosocomial pathogen is probably based on the capability to acquire resistant mechanisms during the spread of a hospital outbreak, or national and international clonal dissemination (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 2007). The problem with dissemination of this pathogen is the difficulty involved in the treatment of the infections caused and the eradication of this pathogen from the hospital environment (Karah *et al.*, 2012; Perez *et al.*, 2007). Several factors are involved in the spread and dissemination of *A. baumannii*: its adaptability to adverse environmental conditions, its ability to develop multidrug resistance, and the extensive use of broad-spectrum antimicrobials (Cisneros *et al.*, 2003).

A. baumanni can survive on dry abiotic surfaces, and during outbreaks has been recovered from various sites in the hospital ward environment (bed curtains, furniture and hospital equipment). These observations emphasize the hospital environment as a reservoir for *A. baumannii* during outbreaks (Figure 3).

The most common modes of transmission are: direct contact with the patient infected by *A*. *baumannii*, from the hands of hospital staff (Bernards *et al.*, 1998) and by indirect contact (e.g. through abiotic surfaces) (Figure 3).

Moreover, it is possible isolating *A. baumannii* by various furnishing elements (curtains, pillows and beds), water present in humidifiers and all medical devices (catheters, respiratory equipment, etc.) (Villegas *et al.*, 2003).



Figure 3. The possible modes of *A. baumannii* entry into a ward are shown: colonized or susceptible patient, hands of hospital staff and contaminated equipment (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 2007)

A. baumannii can form biofilm, which is a community of many bacterial cells associated with a surface (either biotic or abiotic), arranged in a tridimentional structure in intimate contact with each other and encased in an extracellular matrix that can be comprised of carbohydrates, nucleic acids, proteins and other biological macromolecules (Costerton *et al.*, 1999; Sauer *et al.*, 2004, Vidal *et al.*, 1996). *A. baumannii* can attach and generate thin biofilm layers on glass, metal, ceramic and other abiotic surfaces (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 2007; Gaddy and Actis, 2009). The biofilm formation is an ideal growth condition for bacteria and allows them protection against the penetration of antibiotics and other toxic agents. Moreover, the lazy metabolic state of biofilm-encased cells protects them from the action of antibiotics targeting active metabolic functions. Thus, the ability to adhere and form biofilm on biotic and abiotic surfaces guarantees to *A. baumannii* survival even in the most hostile conditions (Piéchaud *et al.*, 1956; Vidal *et al.*, 1996).

1.4 Clinical importance and antibiotic resistance

As anticipated, in addition to asymptomatic colonisation and carriage on skin and in the respiratory tract, *A. baumannii* can cause a broad range of severe nosocomial infections, including pneumonia, sepsis, skin and soft-tissue infections, wound infections, urinary tract infections and secondary meningitis (Figure 4). Indeed, the most important infections, with the highest mortality rates, are ventilator-associated pneumonia and bloodstream infections (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 2007). The fact that *A. baumannii* is able to colonise the skin and respiratory tract without causing infection (Doughari *et al.*, 2011), with skin carriage being 10-20% in healthy individuals, and as high as 50-75% in hospitalized patients, is a factor to consider regarding its transmission within ICUs (Zeana *et al.*, 2003). Infections are more common in patients suffering from an underlying disease or who have undergone intensive surgical procedures. *A. baumannii* can easily enter the body through open wounds, intravascular catheters and mechanical ventilators, and infections caused by *A. baumannii* are associated with long periods of hospitalisation (Peleg *et al.*, 2008), the male gender, and elderly (Wisplinghoff *et al.*, 1999).

A. baumannii can also cause community-acquired infections. The most common is pneumonia (accounting for 85% of reports of community infections caused by *A. baumannii*), followed by bacteraemia. Other possible community-acquired infections include skin, soft-tissue and ocular infections, secondary meningitis and endocarditis (Chang *et al.*, 2000,

Falagas *et al.*, 2007). These infections are more common in the male gender and are associated with old age, alcoholism, heavy smoking, diabetes mellitus, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease and renal disease. Pneumonia often occurs in the summer months in tropical and subtropical climates (Southeast Asia and North Australia). Community-acquired *A. baumannii* pneumonia is more serious than nosocomial pneumonia, is generally fulminant (death within eight days of diagnosis) and rates of mortality can be as high as 60% (Falagas *et al.*, 2007).

The predominance of *A. baumannii* has also been reported to be rising in infections associated with injuries in war zones. Whereas no descriptions of this bacterium existed up to the Vietnam conflict (1955-75), in the last thirty years several studies have reported *A. baumannii* infections associated with the Iran-Iraq war (1980-88), the Gulf war (1990-91) and the Iraq war (2003-11). *A. baumannii* infections have also been associated with natural catastrophes such as the Turkey Marmara Earthquake and with the tsunami in Thailand (Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, 2004; Joly-Guillou, 2005; Murray *et al.*, 2006). The predominance and severity of *A. baumannii* infections seems to be related to the MDR phenotype of infecting strains (Diancourt *et al.*, 2010). *A. baumannii* antimicrobial resistance has progressively increased. By 2007 up to 70% of isolates in certain settings (depending on country, hospital, medical department and clinical sample) were MDR, including resistance to carbapenems, which were once used as last resort against MDR-A. *baumannii* infections (Kempf and Rolain, 2012).

Currently, colistin (polymyxin E) seems to be the most reliably effective drug against MDR *A. baumannii*, but it has nephrotoxic effects (Falagas and Rafailidis, 2009) and there are recent reports of resistance (Cai *et al.*, 2012), resulting in the emergence of strains resistant to all known antibiotics (Al-Sweih *et al.*, 2011).

Worryingly, resistance appears to be spreading to the community, with reports of carbapenem-resistant *Acinetobacter* spp. in cattle (Poirel *et al.*, 2012) and in fresh water (Girlich *et al.*, 2010).

A. baumannii has the remarkable ability to acquire and accumulate antibiotic resistance determinants (Kempf and Rolain, 2012). While *A. baumannii* possesses intrinsic resistance determinants, it can also acquire resistance determinants from other species (Bonomo and Szabo, 2006). In general, the main genetic structures associated with acquired antibiotic resistance genes in *A. baumannii* are integrons and transposons. Multidrug-resistance in *A. baumannii*, *i.e.* resistance to at least one agent in three or more antimicrobial categories (Magiorakos *et al.*, 2012), seriously compromises treatment of infected patients and poses a

serious risk to patient's life (Bonomo and Szabo, 2006; Kempf and Rolain, 2012). Since the 1970s A. baumannii antimicrobial resistance has increased, and nowadays the resistance to broad-spectrum antibiotics such as amikacin, expanded-spectrum cephalosporins, carbapenems, and tigecycline is rather common, especially in some regions, leaving very few effective therapeutic choices (Roca et al., 2012). In particular, carbapenem-resistance has become a significant health problem, since carbapenem-resistance is invariably associated with the MDR phenotype. Treatment options for carbapenem-resistant A. baumannii are very limited, and include colistin, tigecycline, and in some cases the combination ampicillin/sulbactam (Kempf and Rolain, 2012). It is worrisome that pandrug-resistant strains, *i.e.* strains resistant also to these last resort drugs, have increasingly been reported (D'Andrea et al., 2009; Lopez-Rojas et al., 2011; Rolain et al., 2011). Several mechanisms of resistance to carbapenems have been described in A. baumannii, including production of βlactamases, decreased permeability, altered penicillin binding proteins and overexpression of efflux pumps (Brown et al., 2005; Poirel and Nordmann, 2006; Roca et al., 2012). The most common carbapenem-hydrolyzing enzymes in A. baumannii are the class D (OXA-type) and, less frequently, the class B (metallo) β -lactamases (Brown and Amyes, 2006; Cornaglia *et al.*, 1999; Poirel and Nordmann, 2006). A. baumannii possesses two chromosomally-encoded intrinsic β -lactamases, the AmpC-type cephalosporinase and the OXA-51 carbapenemase, generally expressed at low levels (Poirel and Nordmann, 2006).

However, expression of these enzymes can be enhanced by the presence of different type of Insertion Sequences (ISs) located upstream or downstream of the resistance genes, and may subsequently impact on susceptibility to cephalosporins or carbapenems (Turton *et al.*, 2006a; Poirel and Nordmann, 2006). Five phylogenetic groups of clavulanic-acid resistant carbapenem-hydrolyzing class D β -lactamases (CHDLs) have been described in *A. baumannii*, including enzymes of the OXA-23, OXA-24/40, OXA-58 and OXA-143 families, encoded by acquired genetic elements which can be located either on plasmids or in the chromosome, and of the OXA-51 group, which is chromosomally encoded and intrinsic of the species (Brown and Amyes, 2006; Higgins *et al.*, 2009; Kempf and Rolain, 2012; Poirel and Nordmann, 2006). The OXA-23 (originally named ARI-1) was the first CHDL to be identified. The *bla*OXA-23 gene has been identified as part of different transposon structures, namely *Tn*2006, *Tn*2007, and *Tn*2008 (Mugnier *et al.*, 2010). OXA-23 is the most widespread CHDL in *A. baumannii* and has been identified worldwide (Zarrilli *et al.*, 2013). A second group of CHDLs that can be present either on the chromosome or on plasmids is the so-called OXA-24/40 group, reported worldwide but found particularly in *A. baumannii* from the USA,

Spain, and Portugal (Acosta *et al.*, 2011; Bou *et al.*, 2000; Grosso *et al.*, 2011). A third group of CHDLs comprises OXA-58, which is preferentially plasmid encoded and associated with specific ISs, reported in worldwide isolates of *A. baumannii* (reviewed in Zarrilli *et al.*, 2013). Moreover, carbapenems resistance can be mediated by the acquisition of narrow-spectrum clavulanic acid inhibited penicillinases (including TEM-1 and TEM-2, CARB-5) and MBLs (Roca *et al.*, 2012). Four groups of MBLs have been described in *A. baumannii*, namely IMP-like, VIM-like, SIM-1, and NDM-type enzymes (Zarrilli *et al.*, 2013). Resistance to broad-spectrum cephalosporins in *A. baumannii* can also depend on from the acquisition of different extended-spectrum β -lactamases (ESBLs) (Kempf and Rolain, 2012).



Figure 4. Factors contributing to the environmental persistence, host colonization and infection by *A. baumannii* (Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 2007).

1.5 Therapeutic strategies against A. baumannii

The global emergence of MDR *A. baumannii* isolates and the impressive resistance to antibiotics of this species has propelled a number of studies aimed at the development of alternative antimicrobial strategies, especially those for which resistance is less probably developed. Several studies have started to explore combinatorial therapies with different antibiotics or non-antibiotic approaches to achieve antibacterial activity. The emerging therapies for multidrug resistant *A. baumannii* have recently been reviewed (Garcia-Quintanilla *et al.*, 2013).

Therapeutic options usually retaining activity against A. baumannii include sulbactam, carbapenems, aminoglicosides, polymyxins and tigecycline. Sulbactam is a β -lactamase inhibitor endowed with bactericidal activity on A. baumannii (Peleg et al., 2008), whose efficacy has been proven in mild to severe infections (Fishbain and Peleg, 2010). Carbapenems, including imipenem, meropenem, ertapenem and doripenem, when active (i.e. in strains lacking acquired carbapenemases) are considered one of the most effective therapeutic options for treating serious infections caused by MDR A. baumannii, with good bactericidal activity and resistance to hydrolysis by the majority of β-lactamases. Amikacin and tobramycin still retain activity against some A. baumannii isolates, and can be used in combination therapy (Roca et al., 2012). Polymyxins, which include colistin and polymyxin B, are considered the last resort treatment for extensively drug-resistant Gram negative bacteria, including A. baumannii (Roca et al., 2012). Tigecycline is a new generation tetracycline (glycylcycline) that has the advantage to be scarcely recognized by the tetracycline-specific efflux pumps (the tet systems), therefore providing a broader spectrum of activity (Fishbain and Peleg, 2010). Besides their use in monotherapy (*i.e.* provided alone), several efforts have been also addressed to test the efficacy, both in vitro and in vivo, of combination of these antibiotics. Encouraging results for some antibiotic combinations have been reported in several studies (Bassetti et al., 2008; Falagas et al., 2005; Lee et al., 2007; Petrosillo et al., 2008).

Phage therapy is a cheap and very specific, though still problematic, antibacterial strategy. Two *A. baumannii*-specific lytic phages, named phages AB1 and AB2, have been isolated (Lin *et al.*, 2010; Yang *et al.*, 2010), and proven to be effective *in vitro* and *in vivo* against *A. baumannii* clinical isolates (Jin *et al.*, 2012; Lai *et al.*, 2011; Lee *et al.*, 2011; Popova *et al.*, 2012; Thawal *et al.*, 2012; Yele *et al.*, 2012). *A. baumannii*-specific phages showed also good inhibitory activity on biofilm formation, and demonstrated bactericidal effect of preformed

biofilms, raising expectation on the use of phages for removing *A. baumannii* from colonized surfaces (Garcia-Quintanilla *et al.*, 2013). Disadvantages of phage therapy include the possibility that resistance can emergence at high frequency, the high strain-specificity of the phages, and the likelihood to generate immune response and allergy in humans (Matsuzaki *et al.*, 2005).

Antimicrobial peptides are able to modulate the innate immune response of higher organisms making them potential candidates for use as antibacterial agents, and resistance to these compounds has rarely been observed (Garcia-Quintanilla *et al.*, 2013). Polymyxins (e.g. colistin) are examples of such bioactive compounds already used in therapy. Additional antibacterial peptides have been studied *in vitro* and *in vivo* against *A. baumannii*. Among these, P1, magainin II and K6L9 peptides are among the most active, even at very low concentrations, with K6L9 proven to be effective also *in vivo* (Alarcon *et al.*, 2001; Braunstein *et al.*, 2004; Conlon *et al.*, 2010; Routsias *et al.*, 2010). The efficacy of all these peptides for the treatment of MDR *A. baumannii* infections in humans remains to be determined. In particular, it must be considered that antimicrobial peptides can be inactivated by proteolytic degradation in human serum, and therefore may need structural modifications in order to be effective (Garcia-Quintanilla *et al.*, 2013). Peptide nucleic acids targeting essential *A. baumannii* genes would circumvent the problem of enzymatic degradation, but so their development for *A. baumannii* is still at an initial stage (Hatamoto *et al.*, 2010).

Iron is an essential nutrient for all living organism and acts as cofactor of many enzymes involved in vital processes. The essential role of iron in bacterial physiology has raised the possibility of exploiting iron metabolism as an antibacterial strategy. *A. baumannii* possesses a multiplicity of iron uptake systems, including the production of high affinity iron-chelating compounds (siderophores), and uptake systems for heme and ferrous iron (Antunes *et al.*, 2011; Dorsey *et al.*, 2003). Higgins and coworkers (2012) explored a "Trojan-horse strategy" targeting *A. baumannii* iron metabolism that involved the administration of BAL30072, *i.e.* a siderophore-monosulfactam antibiotic, endowed with good antimicrobial activity and that moved into phase-1 clinical trials. Targeting iron metabolism can be achieved also by the use of iron chelators. Recently, the activity of some iron chelators, including deferoxamine, deferiprone and 2,2-dipyridyl, has been tested on the growth of *A. baumannii* (de Leseleuc *et al.*, 2012; Thompson *et al.*, 2012). Deferoxamine and deferiprone showed weak or no activity on *A. baumannii*, while 2,2- dipyridyl retained the highest antimicrobial activity (de Leseleuc *et al.*, 2012; Thompson *et al.*, 2012). Notably, the ability of *A. baumannii* to acquire iron bound to deferoxamine or deferiprone was not assessed. Gallium (Ga³⁺) is a transition metabolism metabolism can be achieved also by the all.

showing extensive chemical similarity with iron (Fe³⁺), thus being able of competing with iron for binding to essential iron requiring enzymes (Chitambar, 2010). The antimicrobial activity of gallium has been demonstrated for several bacterial species (Baldoni *et al.*, 2010; Banin *et al.*, 2008; Bonchi *et al.*, DeLeon *et al.*, 2009; Kaneko *et al.*, 2007; Minandri *et al.*, 2014; Nerren *et al.*, 2011; Olakanmi *et al.*, 2000; Rzhepishevska *et al.*, 2011), and preliminary results have also been obtained with the reference *A. baumannii* strain ATCC 17978 (Antunes *et al.*, 2012; de Leseleuc *et al.*, 2012).

1.6 A baumannii in the extra-hospital environments

A. baumannii is genotypically well separated from other *Acinetobacter* spp., and its scarce gene polymorphism indicates that it probably suffered a recent and severe evolutionary constriction (probably the antibiotic pressure) which could be related to adaptation to a restricted niche (probably the hospital setting) followed by a rapid expansion of multi-drug resistance clones (Diancourt *et al.*, 2010).

However, since few strains have been recovered from non-human sources, there is the possibility that clinical isolates represent only a small portion of the diversity of the species.

Although with low recovery rates, *A. baumannii* strains from non-human sources have been isolated (Eveillard *et al.*, 2013; Dhakephalkar and Chopade, 1994), in particular: from soil and aquaculture (Guardabassi *et al.*, 1999; Hoa *et al.*, 2011; Huys *et al.*, 2007; Rokhbakhsh-Zamin *et al.*, 2011), slaughterhouse meat (Ercolini *et al.*, 2009), poultry (Hamouda *et al.*, 2011), fish (Houang *et al.*, 2001; Huys *et al.*, 2007), vegetables (Berlau, 1999; Gennari and Lombardi, 1993), milk (Nam *et al.*, 2011), body and head lice (Kempf *et al.*, 2012; La Scola and Raoult, 2004, Eveillard *et al.*, 2013), and animals as cats, dogs and horses from veterinary clinics (Endimiani *et al.*, 2011; Zordan *et al.*, 2011). Recently, carbapenemase-producing *A. baumannii* isolates in Lebanon were collected from livestock animals (pig, fowl and cattle) (Al Bayssari *et al.*, 2014) as seen also in France in previous years.

Moreover extra-hospital *A. baumannii* isolates have been recovered from sites contaminated with petroleum hydrocarbons both in India e in France (Sarma PM *et al.*, 2004; Bordenave S *et al.*, 2007). A recent study of Pailhoriès *et al.* (2015) showed the great diversity of some *A. baumannii* strains outside the hospital setting in Reunion Island. The best-characterised non-human strain is SDF, a strain isolated from a human body louse (La Scola and Raoult, 2004) whose genome has been sequenced and annotated. This strain differs from human isolates in having a reduced genome (3.2 Mb instead of 3.9 Mb) that is riddled with putative prophage regions. Unlike clinical *A. baumannii* isolates, SDF is susceptible to desiccation and to most

antimicrobials, shows limited metabolic capacity, including lack of growth at feverassociated temperatures, is impaired in the production of many common *A. baumannii* virulence factors and is non-virulent in a non-mammalian model of infection (Antunes *et al.*, 2011). All of these factors indicate a plausible evolution of SDF strain to a non-human restricted niche.

1.6.1 A. baumannii in animals

The scientific papers of A. baumannii strains isolated from infected animals have increased in the last decades. Francey and colleagues (Francey et al., 2000) found A. baumannii in 17 dogs and two cats recovered at the Companion Animal Hospital at the University of Bern, Switzerland between August 1995 and December 1997. Seven dogs were presented for neurological problems (intervertebral disk protrusions, vertebral fracture, poisoning, and otitis interna). Six dogs had other no neurological traumatic conditions (multiple bite wounds, fractures, and luxations), and 6 animals, including both cats, were presented for a medical problem (urolithiasis, chylothorax, pyothorax, sinusitis frontalis, and abdominal fibrosarcoma). One of the main common features of the isolates was their resistance to a wide range of antibiotics. All isolates were resistant against first- and third-generation cephalosporins, amoxicillin-clavulanic acid, chloramphenicol, and nitrofurantoin and also to antibiotics commonly used to treat infections with gram-negative bacteria, including aminoglycosides (gentamicin, kanamycin). Clinical and epidemiological evidence indicated that this bacterium is also an opportunistic pathogen in dogs and cats and was responsible for an increase in the morbidity and the mortality of the affected patients. Another interesting study was published in the same year by Vannechoutte and colleagues in The Netherlands (Vannechoutte et al., 2000). A. baumannii was isolated from tips clipped from seven intravenous jugular catheters collected from horses in the Ghent University equine clinic. They originated from 7 different horses. Three of the seven isolates showed evidence of local infection. All strains were resistant to the antibiotics used in equine practice (Table 1).



Table 1. Susceptibility patterns and API codes for the seven A. baumannii horse isolates(Vannechoutte et al., 2000).

Another work by Boerlin *et al.* (2001) reported high antibiotic resistance among *A. baumannii* isolates from horses and companion animals in veterinary clinics. The transmission of *A. baumannii* strains from companion animal's to horses demonstrates the potential spread of multi-resistant *A. baumannii* strains between veterinary clinics, similar to the spread between human hospitals (Aubert *et al.*, 1995; Dijkshoorn *et al.*, 1996). Transmission could have occurred through the hands of staff personal and students working simultaneously in the companion animals and horse clinics.

Other two studies on *A. baumannii* isolation from veterinary clinics were conducted by Endimiani *et al.* (2011) and Zordan *et al.* (2011). The first work analyzed 19 *A. baumannii* isolates collected in pet and horse clinics. Also in this case, isolates were antibiotic-resitant, and 3 were non-susceptible to carbapenems. MLST typing revealed that the isolates belonged to ST10/ST 12 (ICL-II) and ST15 (ICL-I). The spread of these *A. baumannii* isolates in companion animals is concerning, because both ICL I and II are highly prevalent in humans and are associated with multiple mechanisms of resistance, including those against "last-resort" antibiotics. The second work (Zordan *et al.* 2011) focused on 52 *A. baumannii* isolates from 137 hospitalized animals. Again, isolates revealed a high resistance to all antibiotics tested and belonged to the major clonal lineages.

1.6.2 A. baumannii in the environment

There are a few studies focusing on *A. baumannii* isolation from natural environments. For example, Guardabassi *et al.* (2001) isolated 99 *Acinetobacter* strains from different aquatic samples (sewage, aquaculture freshwater, intestinal contents of rainbow trout and frozen shrimps). Sewage isolates were collected in a previous study from sites situated upstream and downstream of the discharge point of a pharmaceutical plant (Guardabassi *et al.* 1998). Some of the *Acinetobacter* isolates from sewage and frozen shrimps belonged to the *A. baumannii* species.

Most *Acinetobacter* strains derived from sewage belonged to genomic species able to grow at 37 °C and characterized by high nutritional versatility (*Acb* complex, genomic species 10, 14BJ and 16BJ). These genomic species were not recovered from unpolluted aquatic habitats, suggesting that they are not autochthonous in the aquatic environment and their presence in sewage could be a result of contamination by human activities. Moreover, *Acinetobacter* isolates from sewage showed higher levels of antibiotic resistance compared with isolates from less polluted aquatic habitats, such as those situated in the vicinity of the two trout farms. Independent from their source of isolation, isolates belonging to the *Acb* complex,

genomic species 10, 14BJ and 16 BJ were resistant to amoxicillin and chloramphenicol, confirming that some *Acinetobacter* species could be inherently resistant to these classes of antibiotics (Gerner Smidt and Frederiksen, 1993).

Another study is by Huys *et al.* (2007) was conducted on 23 *A. baumannii* isolates of samples of pond water, sediment and farmed species at different fish and shrimps farms in Malaysia, Thailand and Vietnam. The aim of this work was to determine the biodiversity and environmental distribution of chloramphenicol-resistant mesophilic heterotrophic bacteria in Southeast Asian aquaculture sites. The results demonstrate that the majority of the chloramphenicol-resistant isolates recovered in this study belonged to a range of species that have been implicated in various opportunistic human infections, *i.e. Escherichia coli, Klebsiella pneumoniae* and *A. baumannii*. This finding indicated a potential health risk (e.g. wound or respiratory infection) to staff of aquaculture farms or processing units if exposed to multidrug resistant members of these species.

1.6.3 A. baumannii in food

A preliminary study by Gennari and Lombardi (1993) compared 170 *Acinetobacter* isolates from various food sources (including fresh and spoiled meat and fish, vegetables, raw milk and cheese) with 83 isolates from clinical sources. The results demonstrated clear difference in the distribution of genomic species between the food and clinical isolates, with *A. johnsonii* (sp.7) and *A. lwoffii* (spp. 8/9) predominating in foods.

Some years later, Berlau *et al.* (1999) used fresh vegetables as an indicator of the natural environment and questioned whether *Acinetobacter* could be isolated from them and which species was the most prevalent. They also ascertained the degree of resistance to antimicrobials among these natural isolates to gauge their potential significance as hospital pathogens. They purchased vegetables (apple, carrot, cauliflower, potato, onion and so on) from greengrocers or supermarkets, and noticed that 17% of vegetables examined harboured *Acinetobacter*, usually in small numbers. Worryingly, the commonest species were *A. baumannii* and genospecies 11. As expected, members of the *A. calcoaceticus-baummannii* complex were generally more resistant to selected antimicrobials than other genospecies. Thus, vegetables could represent a source of *A. baumannii*, and this potential risk should be recognized in the preparation of food served to predisposed patients in hospitals.

Nam *et al.* (2010) isolated *A. baumannii* from raw milk and mastitis in dairy cattle i. The 17 *A. baumannii* isolates analyzed in this study showed much lower susceptibility to several antimicrobials than *Acinetobacter* spp., confirming that multiple antimicrobial resistance is prevalent among *A. baumannii* isolates from mastitis milk.

To understand the scale of resistance problem and predict future trends in resistance development, antimicrobial resistance patterns of the environmental pathogens are important. The data obtained from all above studies provide useful information on the status of antimicrobial resistance among non-hospital *A baummannii* isolates.

1.7 Iron and A. baumannii infection

The mechanisms which enable A. baumannii to colonize the human host and establish infection are not yet fully established. One of the major challenges for pathogenic bacteria in their hosts is the paucity of freely available iron. Iron is an essential nutrient for bacteria, and plays a role in differential gene expression. Although iron is one of the most abundant elements on the earth, the concentration of biologically useful iron is generally extremely low. In aerobic inorganic environment, iron is mainly present in the oxidized ferric form Fe(III) which aggregates into insoluble oxy-hydroxide polymers and, consequently, it is not easily available to microorganisms. Once in the human host, pathogens such as A. baumannii are forced with the problem of iron acquisition. Bacterial pathogens respond to iron limitation imposed by the human host by expressing different high-affinity uptake systems (Noinaj et al., 2010; Zimbler et al., 2013) including siderophore-dependent and siderophoreindependent systems, as well as systems that remove iron from host compounds, such as heme (Wandersman et al., 2012), by either direct contact or by producing scavengers known as hemophores. Transport of ferric siderophores and heme across outer membrane requires a specific receptor, while translocation through the inner membrane requires a periplasmic binding protein and an ABC transporter. The TonB energy transducing machinery, encoded by tonB-exbB-exbD genes, is needed for translocation of ferric siderophore and heme through the outer membrane receptor of Gram negative bacteria (Proschak et al., 2013; Noinaj et al., 2010). In the case of A. baumannii, experimental data show that clinical isolates have evolved multiple iron-uptake systems (Antunes et al., 2011; Dorsey et al., 2004; Eijkelkamp et al., 2011; Zimbler et al., 2009; Proschak et al., 2013). Currently, the best-characterized system is that expressed by the, which is based on the production and utilization of the acinetobactin siderphore in the ATCC 19606^T type strain (Dorsey *et al.*, 2004). Acinetobactin is a mixed catechol-hydroxamate siderophore composed of a non-cyclic derivative of 2, 3dihydroxybenzoic acid (DHBA) linked to threonine and N-hydroxyhistamine. The acinetobactin-mediated system is the best characterized high-affinity iron acquisition system expressed by ATCC 19606^T. Novel mixed catechol-hydroxamate siderophores (named "fimsbactins") were identified in *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 and in *Acinetobacter baylyi* ADP1 (Proschak *et al.*, 2013).

1.8 A multiplicity of high-affinity iron uptake systems in A. baumannii

Evidence has emerged tha *A. baumannii* strains carry multiple iron uptake systems, whose repertoire can vary among different isolates. Proteins involved in ferrous iron uptake are encoded by the *feoABC* operon. Transport through the Feo system is not dependent of the TonB energy transducing machinery. All the siderophore and heme iron uptake systems of *A. baumannii* are instead predicted to require the TonB system, encoded by *tonB-exbB-exbD* genes, as further discussed in this thesis (§ 1.8.2).

The ferrous iron uptake system, encoded by the operon *feoABC* (**1** in Fig. 1), is composed of three proteins: FeoA, a small hydrophilic cytoplasmic protein, FeoB, a large protein with an integral membrane domain and a G-protein like domain, and FeoC, another hydrophilic cytoplasmic protein probably acting as transcriptional regulator. The *feoB* (permease) mutation eliminates Fe^{2+} transport in *E. coli* (Cartron *et al.*, 2006). Transport through the Feo system is independent of the TonB energy transducing machinery.

All siderophore and heme iron uptake systems of *A. baumannii* are instead predicted to require the TonB system, encoded by *tonB-exbB-exbD* genes. Note that *A. baumanni* has three of such gene clusters (as discussed in § 1.8.2), one of which is adjacent to the iron uptake system **2** (Figure 5). Two heme uptake systems have been identified in *A. baumannii* (**2** and **3** in Figure 5). In addition to acinetobactin (**4** in Figure 5), another putative hydroxamate siderophore cluster (**5** in Figure 5) is present.

The last system (6 in Figure 5) corresponds to the fimsbactin gene cluster, which is present only in *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 and *A. baylyi* ADP1 (Antunes *et al.*, 2011; Proschak *et al.*, 2013). The acinetobactin and fimsbactin systems (systems 4 and 6, respectively) have been characterized in some detail, but ferrous iron (system 1), heme (systems 2 and 3) and the hydroxamate (system 5) iron uptake clusters deserve more in-depth genetic and functional characterization.



Figure 5. Schematic representation of the iron-acquisition gene clusters identified in the whole genome sequence of six *A. baumannii* strains. The table shows the presence (+) or the absence (-) of each cluster in the reference strains. Adapted from Antunes *et al.* (2011).

1.8.1 Siderophores: acinetobactin, fimsbactin, and other putative siderophores

Currently, the best-characterized system is that expressed by the ATCC 19606^{T} type strain, which is based on the production and utilization of acinetobactin (Dorsey *et al.*, 2004; Mihara *et al.*, 2004; Yamamoto *et al.*, 1994).

Genetic and functional analyses indicate that the acinetobactin-mediated system is the only high-affinity iron acquisition system expressed by the ATCC 19606^{T} type strain (Dorsey *et al.*, 2004). The *bas, bau* and *bar* genes needed for the production, transport and secretion of acinetobactin, respectively, are located in a 26.5-kb chromosomal region containing seven operons (Dorsey *et al.*, 2004; Mihara *et al.*, 2004). However, this locus does not include an *entA* ortholog, coding for the biosinthetic enzyme 2,3-dihydro-2,3-dihydroxy-benzoate dehydrogenase. This enzyme is involved in the last step of the conversion of chorismate into DHBA, which is essential for the biosynthesis of the catechol moiety of catecholate siderophores such as enterobactin (Earhart, 1996; Walsh *et al.*, 1990).

This observation indicates that at least two chromosomal regions are involved in the biosynthesis of acinetobactin in the ATCC 19606^T; one containing the *bas*, *bau* and *bar* genes

and another harboring at least the *entA* gene (Penwell *et al.*, 2012). The expression of an active *entA* gene is needed for the full virulence of the ATCC 19606^T strain when tested using A549 human alveolar epithelial cells and *Galleria mellonella* caterpillars as experimental infection models (Penwell *et al.*, 2012).

Recent in silico comparative analysis of sequenced genomes from 50 different clinical isolates showed that the acinetobactin gene cluster is highly conserved among different *A. baumannii* isolates (Antunes *et al.*, 2011). However, this study also identified two additional gene clusters, 5 and 6, both of which could code for the production and utilization of hydroxamate siderophores. Interestingly, cluster 6 was found only in the genome of *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978, whereas cluster 5 was found ubiquitously among the *A. baumannii* isolates examined, including the AYE clinical isolate, whose iron acquisition ability seems to be mostly related to the production of hydroxamates when cultured under free-iron-limiting conditions. In a study that investigated *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 under iron-limiting conditions, Eijkelkamp *et al.* (2011) determined that all components of gene cluster 5 were up regulated under iron-chelated conditions, suggesting that this siderophore system could play a role in iron acquisition. Despite these studies, no experimental data have been reported demonstrating the production and chemical nature of the products of these two *A. baumannii* siderophore gene clusters.

The *A. baumannii* clinical isolate AYE possesses a natural mutation in the *entA* orthologue and cannot synthesize 2,3-dihydroxybenzoic acid (DHBA), a precursor required for the production of acinetobactin. However, *A. baumannii* AYE can grow under iron-limiting conditions, and culture supernatants from this strain are still positive for siderophore activity, indicating that this clinical isolate produces a siderophore in spite of a natural *entA* mutation (Penwell *et al.*, 2015).

These observations, together with the comparative genomic studies by Antunes *et al.* (2011) showing the presence of gene cluster 5, which could code for the synthesis and transport of a hydroxamate siderophore, suggest that *A. baumannii* AYE might use this uncharacterized siderophore-mediated system to acquire iron under limiting conditions. Thus, the objective of the study of Pennel *et al.* (2015) was to characterize the molecular nature of the siderophore that is predicted to be encoded by genes located in cluster 5.

These studies showed that *A. baumannii* AYE produces a hydroxamate siderophore named baumannoferrin, which has siderophore activity when tested in colorimetric, biochemical, and biological assays. In silico analysis of the components of gene cluster 5, which will be referred to as the baumannoferrin cluster/locus, and their products resulted in a predicted

biosynthetic pathway that uses diaminopropane, decenoic acid, citrate, diaminobutyrate, and ketoglutarate as precursors.

The last siderophore, named fimsbactin, is encoded by cluster **6** (Figure 1), now renamed *fbs* locus (Proschak *et al.*, 2013). As for acinetobactin, also fimsbactin is a mixed chatechol/hydroxamate siderophores, but its distribution appears to be limited to *A*. *baumannii* ATCC 17978 and *A. baylyi*.

These data highlight the complexity and the multiplicity of *A. baumannii* siderophoremediated iron-acquisition systems, and probably denote the versatility of this species with respect to the acquisition of different iron sources available in the environment and in the infected host.

1.8.2 The TonB system

The ExbB-ExbD-TonB system provides Gram-negative bacteria the energy needed to transport various iron carriers (siderophores, heme etc.) into the periplasm once these complexes are bound to cognate TonB-dependent outer membrane receptors (Figure 6; Wandersman, 2004; Postle, 2007). This system transduces the proton motive force (PMF) to facilitate the active transport of substrates through the outer membrane. Much work has been done to understand the working mode as well as the components of the TonB system in E. coli K-12. ExbB and ExbD are inner membrane proteins, with homology to flagellar motor proteins MotA and MotB, which use the PMF to generate an energized form of TonB (Cascales et al., 2001). TonB is a periplasmic protein anchored to the inner membrane by its hydrophobic N-terminal domain, and associated with both ExbB and ExbD. A rigid prolinerich spacer/periplasmic domain spans the periplasmic space and a structurally conserved Cterminal domain (CTD) interacts with specific regions of TonB-dependent receptors located in the outer membrane (Wandersman, 2004; Chu et al., 2007). The energized CTD of TonB mediates a conformational change of the TonB-dependent receptors by interacting directly with a conserved hydrophobic five-aminoacid region, termed the TonB box, located in the Nterminal plug domain of the receptor (Krewulak, 2011). This leads to the transport of the receptor-bound ligand into the periplasm and the de-energization of TonB by a poorly understood mechanism. No reports on the features of TonB energy-transducing systems in A. baumannii are present in the literature, even though three highly conserved putative tonB genes are predicted in all available A. baumannii genome sequences: two occur as components of *exbB-exbD-tonB* operons and one as a monocistronic copy. All are actively transcribed in strain ATCC 19606^T (Zimbler *et al.*, 2013). Phylogenetic analysis indicates that these *tonB* genes, which are present in the genomes of all sequenced *A. baumannii* strains, were acquired from different sources.



Figure 6. Schematic representation of the TonB energy transducing machinery, which is encoded by *tonB-exbB-exbD* genes.

1.8.3 The Feo system for ferrous iron uptake

The major route for bacterial ferrous iron uptake would appear to be, in many cases, via Feo (Ferrous iron transport). The Feo system appears to differ from any other bacterial transporter. The first bacterial ferrous iron transport (Feo) system discovered was that of *E. coli* K-12 (Hantke, 1987), a facultative anaerobic gut commensal. Ferrous iron is only likely to predominate over ferric iron under reducing (anaerobic) conditions, or at low pH, conditions that favour ferrous iron stability. So, unsurprisingly, ferrous iron transport is generally associated with bacteria growing under anaerobic–microaerophilic conditions, and possibly low pH. While these are not the optimal conditions for *A. baumannii*, a Feo systems appears to be invariably present in all sequenced genomes of this species.

In addition, some bacteria are capable of actively reducing extracellular ferric iron in order to solubilize it for the purpose of uptake, although little is known about the mechanism or components of extracellular-ferric iron reduction in bacteria (Cowart, 2002). Fe²⁺ transport in *E. coli* occurs both aerobically and anaerobically, but is anaerobically induced. In *A. baumannii* it is possible that the ferrous iron uptake is expressed aerobically, because this species is known for being strictly aerobic.

The nucleotide sequence of the *feo* locus of *E. coli* initially suggested the presence of two genes (*feoA* and *feoB*; Kammler *et al.*, 1993) although it is now known to constitute three

closely associated, copular (clockwise orientation) genes likely to form an operon, *feoABC* (Figure 5; Hantke, 2003). The operon thus encodes three predicted proteins: FeoA, a small, soluble SH3-domain protein probably located in the cytosol; FeoB, a large protein with a cytosolic N-terminal G-protein domain and a C-terminal integral inner-membrane domain containing two 'Gate' motifs which likely function as the Fe²⁺ permease; and FeoC, a small protein apparently functioning as an [Fe–S]-dependent transcriptional repressor (Figure 7).



Figure 7. Schematic representation of ferrous iron uptake by Feo of *E. coli* adapted from Cartron *et al.* (2006). Fe^{2+} diffuses into the periplasm via porins and it is transported across the cytoplasmic membrane into the cytoplasm by FeoB by an ATP/GTP active transport. FeoB has a G-protein domain and two motif regions in the cytoplasmic membrane. FeoA is shown activating the GTPase function of FeoB.

However, ${}^{55}\text{Fe}^{2+}$ uptake experiments showed a clear distinction between the *feoA* and *feoB* mutants: the *feoB* mutation virtually eliminated Fe²⁺ transport activity; whereas the *feoA* mutation only reduced uptake by about 25% (Kammler *et al.* 1993) possibly due to polar effects. In addition, expression of *feoB* from a plasmid resulted in enhanced rates of Fe²⁺ uptake both aerobically and anaerobically, confirming that Feo activity is not inhibited by O₂, at least in *E. coli*.

1.9 Aims of the thesis

Acinetobacter baumannii has emerged as an opportunistic nosocomial pathogen that causes a wide range of severe infections, especially among intensive care unit and burn patients. Species of the genus Acinetobacter colonise a wide range of habitats, including soil, surface water, vegetables, animals and humans (Baumann, 1968; Towner, 2009). Except the hospital, natural reservoirs of *A. baumannii* remain ill-defined. During the first part of this PhD thesis we addressed the question of whether the colonization of different environments and/or ecological niches has led to a differentiation of multiple intra-specific *A. baumannii* populations with diverse phenotypic traits, or whether *A. baumannii* is a phenotypic and phenotypic diversity of a wide collection of *A. baumannii* strains isolated from environmental (non clinical, NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) sources was assessed. These investigations provided a clearer understanding of *A. baumannii* diversity, and of the adaptive mechanisms that allowed this species to become a successful nosocomial pathogen. Given the crucial role of iron in *A. baumannii*-host interactions (Zimbler *et al.*, 2009;

Mortensen *et al.*, 2013), the iron metabolism has been exploited as a possible target for chelation-based antibacterial chemotherapy (Gentile *et al.*, 2014). Then, the effect of iron restriction on *A. baumannii* growth and biofilm formation using different iron chelators and culture conditions was assessed. Strains and optimal growth conditions for the generation *A. baumannii* biofilms were preliminarily established (Gentile *et al.*, 2014).

Lastly, the contribution of iron uptake systems to the virulence of *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^{T} was assessed. Siderophore-dependent and independent systems, as well as systems that remove iron from host's compounds, such as the heme uptake system, were investigated. Single and multiple knock-outs of *A. baumannii* genes implicated in iron uptake were generated, in order to gain insight into the contribution of individual iron uptake systems to survival and pathogenicity of *A. baumannii*. The iron uptake mutants were compared with the wild type strain for growth capability under different conditions of iron availability (e.g. in human serum, or in the presence of exogenous chelators). To assess the uptake specificity of the mutated systems, growth promotion assays were also performed with specific iron carriers. Lastly, the lethality in the *Galleria mellonella* insect infection model, was compared between the various mutants and the wild type.

Chapter 1 References:

- Acosta, J., Merino, M., Viedma, E., Poza, M., Sanz, F., Otero, J. R., Chaves, F., Bou, G. 2011. Multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* harboring OXA-24 carbapenemase, Spain. Emerg Infect Dis. 17(6):1064-7.
- Alarcón, T., López-Hernández, S., Andreu, D., Saugar, J. M., Rivas, L., López-Brea, M. 2001. In vitro activity of CA(1-8)M(1-18), a synthetic cecropin A-melittin hybrid peptide, against multiresistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* strains. Rev Esp Quimioter. 14(2):184-90.
- Alexander, M., F. Ismail, P. J. Jackman, and W. C. Noble. 1984. Fingerprinting *Acinetobacter* strains from clinical sources by numerical analysis of electrophoretic protein patterns. J Med Microbiol. 18:55-64.
- Al-Sweih, N. A., Al-Hubail, M.A., Rotimi, V. O. 2011. Emergence of tigecycline and colistin resistance in *Acinetobacter* species isolated from patients in Kuwait hospitals. J Chemother. 23(1):13-6.
- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Towner, K. J., Visca, P. 2011. Genome-assisted identification of putative iron-utilization genes in *Acinetobacter baumannii* and their distribution among a genotypically diverse collection of clinical isolates. Res Microbiol. 162(3):279-84.
- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Minandri, F., Visca, P. 2012. In vitro and in vivo antimicrobial activities of gallium nitrate against multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 56(11):5961-70.
- Aubert, G., Grimont, F., Zéni, F., Pain, P., Michel, V. P., Vautrin, A. C., Vedel, G., Bouvet, P. 1995. *Acinetobacter baumannii* outbreak isolates characterized by three typing methods. Eur J Clin Microbiol Infect Dis. 14(12):1095-9.
- Baldoni, D., Steinhuber, A., Zimmerli, W., Trampuz, A. 2010. In vitro activity of gallium maltolate against *Staphylococci* in logarithmic, stationary, and biofilm growth phases: comparison of conventional and calorimetric susceptibility testing methods. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 54(1):157-63.
- Banin, E., Lozinski, A., Brady, K. M., Berenshtein, E., Butterfield, P. W., Moshe, M., Chevion, M., Greenberg, E. P., Banin, E. 2008. The potential of desferrioxamine-gallium as an anti-*Pseudomonas* therapeutic agent. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. 105(43):16761-6.

- Bassetti, M., Nicco, E., Ginocchio, F., Ansaldi, F., de Florentiis, D., Viscoli, C.
 2010. High-dose daptomycin in documented *Staphylococcus aureus* infections. Int J Antimicrob Agents. 36(5):459-61.
- Berlau, J., Aucken, H. M., Houang, E., Pitt, T. L. 1999. Isolation of *Acinetobacter* spp. including *A. baumannii* from vegetables: implications for hospital-acquired infections. J Hosp Infect. 42(3):201-4.
- Bernards, A. T., J. van der Toorn, C. P. van Boven, and L. Dijkshoorn. 1996. Evaluation of the ability of a commercial system to identify *Acinetobacter* genomic species. Eur J Clin Microbiol Infect Dis. 15:303-8.
- Boerlin, P., Eugster, S., Gaschen, F., Straub, R., Schawalder, P. 2001. Transmission of opportunistic pathogens in a veterinary teaching hospital. Vet Microbiol. 82(4):347-59.
- Bonchi, C., Imperi, F., Minandri, F., Visca, P., Frangipani, E. 2014. Repurposing of gallium-based drugs for antibacterial therapy. Biofactors. **40**(3):303-12.
- Bonomo, R. A., Szabo, D. 2006. Mechanisms of multidrug resistance in Acinetobacter species and Pseudomonas aeruginosa. Clin Infect Dis. 1;43 Suppl 2:S49-56.
- Bordenave, S., Goñi-Urriza, M. S., Caumette, P., Duran, R. 2007. Effects of heavy fuel oil on the bacterial community structure of a pristine microbial mat. Appl Environ Microbiol. 73(19):6089-97.
- Bou, G., Oliver, A., Martínez-Beltrán, J. 2000. OXA-24, a novel class D betalactamase with carbapenemase activity in an *Acinetobacter baumannii* clinical strain. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 44(6):1556-61.
- Bouvet, P. J. M., and P. A. D. Grimont, 1986. Taxonomy of the genus Acinetobacter with the recognition of Acinetobacter baumannii sp. nov., Acinetobacter johnsonii sp. nov., and Acinetobacter junii sp. nov. and emended descriptions of Acinetobacter calcoaceticus and Acinetobacter lwoffii. Int J Syst Bacteriol. 36:228-240.
- Bouvet, P. J., S. Jeanjean, J. F.Vieu, and L. Dijkshoorn. 1990. Species, biotype, and bacteriophage type determinations compared with cell envelope protein profiles for typing *Acinetobacter* strains. J Clin Microbiol. 28:170-6.
- Braunstein, A., Papo, N., Shai, Y. 2004. In vitro activity and potency of an intravenously injected antimicrobial peptide and its DL amino acid analog in mice infected with bacteria. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 48(8):3127-9.

- Brisou, J., and A. R. Prevot. 1954. Studies on bacterial taxonomy. X. The revision of species under *Acromobacter* group. Ann Inst Pasteur (Paris). 86:722-8.
- Brown, S., Amyes, S. 2006. OXA (beta)-lactamases in *Acinetobacter*: the story so far. J Antimicrob Chemother. **57**(1):1-3.
- Brown, S., Young, H. K., Amyes, S. G. 2005. Characterisation of OXA-51, a novel class D carbapenemase found in genetically unrelated clinical strains of *Acinetobacter baumannii* from Argentina. Clin Microbiol Infect. 11, 15–2310.1111/j.1469-0691.2005.01096.x
- Cai, Y., Chai, D., Wang, R., Liang, B., Bai, N. 2012. Colistin resistance of *Acinetobacter baumannii*: clinical reports, mechanisms and antimicrobial strategies. J Antimicrob Chemother. 67(7):1607-15.
- Cartron, M. L., Maddocks, S., Gillingham, P., Craven, C. J., Andrews, S. C. 2006. Feo--transport of ferrous iron into bacteria. Biometals. **19**(2):143-57.
- Cascales, E., Lloubès, R., Sturgis, J. N. 2001. The TolQ-TolR proteins energize TolA and share homologies with the flagellar motor proteins MotA-MotB. Mol Microbiol. 42(3):795-807.
- Chang, W.N., Lu, C.H., Huang, C.R. and Chuang, Y.C. 2000. Communityacquired *Acinetobacter* meningitis in adults. Infection. 28:395–397.
- Chitambar, C. R., Purpi, D. P. 2010. A novel gallium compound synergistically enhances bortezomib-induced apoptosis in mantle cell lymphoma cells. Leuk Res. 34(7):950-3.
- Chu, B. C., Peacock, R. S., Vogel, H. J. 2007. Bioinformatic analysis of the TonB protein family. Biometals. 20:467–483.
- Cisneros, J. M., and Pachòn. 2003. *Acinetobacter baumannii*: a nosocomial pathogen difficult to control. Enferm Infecc Microbiol Clin. **21**:221-3.
- Conlon, J. M., Ahmed, E., Pal, T., Sonnevend, A. 2010. Potent and rapid bactericidal action of alyteserin-1c and its [E4K] analog against multidrug-resistant strains of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Peptides. 31(10):1806-10.
- Cornaglia, G., Riccio, M. L., Mazzariol, A., Lauretti, L., Fontana, R., Rossolini, G. M. 1999. Appearance of IMP-1 metallo-beta-lactamase in Europe. Lancet. 353(9156):899-900.
- Costerton, J. W., Stewart, P. S., Greenberg, E. P. 1999. Bacterial biofilms: a common cause of persistent infections. Science. **284**(5418):1318-22.

- Cowart, R. E. 2002. Reduction of iron by extracellular iron reductases: implications for microbial iron acquisition. Arch Biochem Biophys. **400**(2):273 81.
- D'Andrea, M. M., Giani, T., D'Arezzo, S., Capone, A., Petrosillo, N., Visca, P., Luzzaro, F., Rossolini, G. M. 2009. Characterization of pABVA01, a plasmid encoding the OXA-24 carbapenemase from Italian isolates of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 53(8):3528-33.
- Das BC, and G. Ayliffe. 1984. Serotyping of *Acinetobacter calcoaceticus*. J Clin Pathol. 37:1388-91.
- de Léséleuc, L., Harris, G., KuoLee, R., Chen, W. 2012. In vitro and in vivo biological activities of iron chelators and gallium nitrate against *Acinetobacter baumannii*.Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 56(10):5397-400.
- DeLeon, K., Balldin, F., Watters, C., Hamood, A., Griswold, J., Sreedharan, S., Rumbaugh, K. P. 2009. Gallium maltolate treatment eradicates *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* infection in thermally injured mice. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 53(4):1331-7.
- Dhakephalkar, P. K., Chopade, B. A. 1994. High levels of multiple metal resistance and its correlation to antibiotic resistance in environmental isolates of *Acinetobacter*. Biometals. 7(1):67-74.
- Diancourt, L., Passet, V., Nemec, A., Dijkshoorn, L., Brisse, S. 2010. The population structure of *Acinetobacter baumannii*: expanding multiresistant clones from an ancestral susceptible genetic pool. PLoS One. 5(4):e10034. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0010034.
- Dijkshoorn, L., A. Nemec, and H. Seifert. 2007. An increasing threat in hospitals: multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Nat Rev Microbiol. **5**:939-51.
- Dijkshoorn, L., H. Aucken, P. Gerner-Smidt, P. Janssen, M.E. Kaufmann, J Garaizar, J. Ursing, and T. L. Pitt. 1996. Comparison of outbreak and nonoutbreak *Acinetobacter baumannii* strains by genotypic and phenotypic methods. J Clin Microbiol. 34:1519-25.
- Dorsey, C. W., Beglin, M. S., Actis, L. A. 2003. Detection and analysis of iron uptake components expressed by *Acinetobacter baumannii* clinical isolates. J Clin Microbiol. 41(9):4188-93.
- Dorsey, C. W., Tomaras, A. P., Connerly, P. L., Tolmasky, M. E., Crosa, J. H., Actis, L. A. 2004. The siderophore-mediated iron acquisition systems of

Acinetobacter baumannii ATCC 19606 and Vibrio anguillarum 775 are structurally and functionally related. Microbiology. **150**(Pt 11):3657-67.

- Doughari, H.J., Ndakidemi, P.A., Human, I.S., Benade, S. 2011. The ecology, biology and pathogenesis of *Acinetobacter* spp.: an overview. Microbes Environ. 26(2):101-12.
- Earhart, C. F. 1996. Uptake and metabolism of iron and molybdenum. In: Neidhardt FC, editor. *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella* Cellular and Molecular Biology. Second edition ed. Washington, DC: American Society for Microbiology. pp. 1075–1090.
- Eijkelkamp, B. A., Hassan, K. A., Paulsen, I. T., Brown, M. H. 2011. Investigation of the human pathogen *Acinetobacter baumannii* under iron limiting conditions. BMC Genomics. 12:126. doi: 10.1186/1471-2164-12-126.
- Endimiani, A., Hujer, K. M., Hujer, A. M., Bertschy, I., Rossano, A., Koch, C., Gerber, V., Francey, T., Bonomo, R. A., Perreten, V. 2011. Acinetobacter baumannii isolates from pets and horses in Switzerland: molecular characterization and clinical data. J Antimicrob Chemother. 66(10):2248-54.
- Ercolini, D., Ferrocino, I., La Storia, A., Mauriello, G., Gigli, S., Masi, P., Villani,
 F. 2010. Development of spoilage microbiota in beef stored in nisin activated packaging. Food Microbiol. 27(1):137-43.
- Eveillard, M., Kempf, M., Belmonte, O., Pailhoriès, H., Joly-Guillou, M. L. 2013. Reservoirs of *Acinetobacter baumannii* outside the hospital and potential involvement in emerging human community-acquired infections. Int J Infect Dis. **17**(10):e802-5.
- Falagas, M. E., Kasiakou, S. K., Michalopoulos, A. 2005. Treatment of multidrugresistant *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Acinetobacter baumannii* pneumonia. J Cyst Fibros. 4(2):149-50.
- Falagas, M.E., Karveli, E.A., Kelesidis, I., Kelesidis, T. 2007. Community-acquired *Acinetobacter* infections. Eur J Clin Microbiol Infect Dis. **26**(12):857-68.
- Falagas, M.E., Rafailidis, P.I. 2009. Nephrotoxicity of colistin: new insight into an old antibiotic. Clin Infect Dis. **48**(12):1729-31.
- Fishbain, J., Peleg, A. Y. 2010. Treatment of *Acinetobacter* infections. Clin Infect Dis. 51(1):79-84.
- Fournier, P. E., and H. Richet. 2006. The epidemiology and control of *Acinetobacter baumannii* in health care facilities. Clin Infect Dis. **42**:692-9.

- Francey, T., Gaschen, F., Nicolet, J., Burnens, A. P. 2000. The role of *Acinetobacter baumannii* as a nosocomial pathogen for dogs and cats in an intensive care unit. J Vet Intern Med. 14(2):177-83.
- Gaddy, J. A., and Actis, L. A. 2009. Regulation of *Acinetobacter baumannii* biofilm formation. Future Microbiol. **4**:273-278.
- Garcia, D. C., M. M. Nociari, D. O. Sordelli, A. Di Martino, and M. Catalano. 1996. The use of plasmid profile analysis and ribotyping for typing *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates. J Hosp Infect. 34:139:44.
- García-Quintanilla, M., Pulido, M. R., López-Rojas, R., Pachón, J., McConnell, M. J. 2013. Emerging therapies for multidrug resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Trends Microbiol. 21(3):157-63.
- Gennari, M., Lombardi, P. 1993. Comparative characterization of *Acinetobacter* strains isolated from different foods and clinical sources. Zentralbl Bakteriol. 279(4):553-64.
- Gentile, V., Frangipani, E., Bonchi, C., Minandri, F., Runci, F., Visca, P. 2014. Iron and *Acinetobacter baumannii* Biofilm Formation. Pathogens. 3(3):704-19. doi: 10.3390/pathogens3030704.
- Gerner-Smidt, P., Frederiksen, W. 1993. *Acinetobacter* in Denmark: I. Taxonomy, antibiotic susceptibility, and pathogenicity of 112 clinical strains. APMIS. 101(11):815-25.
- Girlich, D., Poirel, L., Nordmann, P. 2011. Diversity of clavulanic acid-inhibited extended-spectrum β-lactamases in *Aeromonas* spp. from the Seine River, Paris, France. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 55(3):1256-61.
- Grosso, F., Carvalho, K. R., Quinteira, S., Ramos, A., Carvalho-Assef, A. P., Asensi, M. D., Peixe, L. 2011. OXA-23-producing *Acinetobacter baumannii*: a new hotspot of diversity in Rio de Janeiro? J Antimicrob Chemother. 66(1):62-5.
- Guardabassi, L., Dalsgaard, A., Olsen, J. E. 1999. Phenotypic characterization and antibiotic resistance of *Acinetobacter* spp. isolated from aquatic sources. J Appl Microbiol. 87(5):659-67.
- Guardabassi, L., Dalsgaard, A., Olsen, J. E. 1999. Phenotypic characterization and antibiotic resistance of *Acinetobacter* spp. isolated from aquatic sources. J Appl Microbiol. 87(5):659-67.
- Guardabassi, L., Petersen, A., Olsen, J. E., Dalsgaard, A. 1998. Antibiotic resistance in *Acinetobacter* spp. isolated from sewers receiving waste effluent from a hospital and a pharmaceutical plant. Appl Environ Microbiol. **64**(9):3499-502.
- Hamouda, A., Findlay, J., Al Hassan, L., Amyes, S. G. 2011. Epidemiology of *Acinetobacter baumannii* of animal origin. Int J Antimicrob Agents. **38**(4):314-8.
- Hansen, W., E. Schoutens, and E. Yourassowsky. 1977. Taxonomy of *Acinetobacter*. The usefulness of beta-D-xyloside xylohydrolase for strain differentiation. J Clin Pathol. 30:838-41.
- Hantke, K. 1987. Selection procedure for deregulated iron transport mutants (fur) in *Escherichia coli* K 12: fur not only affects iron metabolism. Mol Gen Genet. 210(1):135-9.
- Hantke, K. 2003. Is the bacterial ferrous iron transporter FeoB a living fossil? Trends Microbiol. 11(5):192-5.
- Hatamoto, M., Ohashi, A., Imachi, H. 2010. Peptide nucleic acids (PNAs) antisense effect to bacterial growth and their application potentiality in biotechnology. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol. 86(2):397-402.
- Higgins, P. G., Poirel, L., Lehmann P., Nordmann, P., and Seifert H. 2009. OXA-143, a novel carbapenem-hydrolyzing class D beta-lactamase in *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 53:5035-8.
- Higgins, P. G., Stefanik, D., Page, M. G., Hackel, M., Seifert, H. 2012. In vitro activity of the siderophore monosulfactam BAL30072 against meropenem-non-susceptible *Acinetobacter baumannii*. J Antimicrob Chemother. 67(5):1167-9.
- Hoa, P. T., Managaki, S., Nakada, N., Takada, H., Shimizu, A., Anh, D. H., Viet, P. H, Suzuki. S. 2011. Antibiotic contamination and occurrence of antibiotic-resistant bacteria in aquatic environments of northern Vietnam. Sci Total Environ. 409(15):2894-901.
- Huys, G., Bartie, K., Cnockaert, M., Hoang Oanh, D. T., Phuong, N. T., Somsiri, T., Chinabut, S., Yusoff, F. M., Shariff, M., Giacomini, M., Teale, A., Swings, J. 2007. Biodiversity of chloramphenicol-resistant mesophilic heterotrophs from Southeast Asian aquaculture environments. Res Microbiol. 158(3):228-35.
- Janssen, P., K. Maquelin, R. Coopman, I. Tjenberg, P. Bouvet, K. Kersters, and L.Dijkshoorn. 1997. Discrimination of *Acinetobacter* genomic species by AFLP fingerprinting. Int J Syst Bacteriol. 47:1179-87.

- Joly-Guillou, M. L. 2005. Clinical impact and pathogenicity of *Acinetobacter*. Clin Microbiol. Infect. 11:868-73.
- Kammler, M., Schön, C., Hantke, K. 1993. Characterization of the ferrous iron uptake system of *Escherichia coli*. J Bacteriol. **175**(19):6212-9.
- Kaneko, Y., Thoendel, M., Olakanmi, O., Britigan, B. E., Singh, P. K. 2007. The transition metal gallium disrupts *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* iron metabolism and has antimicrobial and antibiofilm activity. J Clin Invest. 117(4):877-88.
- Karah, N., A. Sundsfjord, K. Towner, and O. Samuelsen. 2012. Insights into the global molecular epidemiology of carbapenem non-susceptible clones of *Acinetobacter baumannii*.Drug Resist Updat 26:26.
- Kempf, M., Abdissa, A., Diatta, G., Trape, J. F., Angelakis, E., Mediannikov, O., La Scola, B., Raoult, D. 2012. Detection of *Acinetobacter baumannii* in human head and body lice from Ethiopia and identification of new genotypes. Int J Infect Dis. 16(9):e680-3.
- Kempf, M., Rolain, J.M. 2012. Emergence of resistance to carbapenems in Acinetobacter baumannii in Europe: clinical impact and therapeutic options. Int J Antimicrob Agents. 39(2):105-14.
- Koeleman, J. G., J. Stoof, D. J. Biesman, P. H. Savelkoul, and C. M. Vandenbroucke-Grauls. 1998. Comparison of amplified ribosomal DNA restriction analysis, random amplified polymorphic DNA analysis, and amplified fragment length polymorphism fingerprinting for identification of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. J Clin Microbiol. 36:2522-9.
- La Scola, B., Raoult, D. 2004. Acinetobacter baumannii in human body louse. Emerg Infect Dis. 10(9):1671-3.
- Lai, M. J., Lin, N. T., Hu, A., Soo, P. C., Chen, L. K., Chen, L. H., Chang, K. C. 2011. Antibacterial activity of *Acinetobacter baumannii* phage φAB2 endolysin (LysAB2) against both gram-positive and gram-negative bacteria. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol. 90(2):529-39.
- Lee, H. Y., Chen, C. L., Wang, S. B., Su, L. H., Chen, S. H., Liu, S. Y., Wu, T. L., Lin, T. Y., Chiu, C. H. 2011. Imipenem heteroresistance induced by imipenem in multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*: mechanism and clinical implications. Int J Antimicrob Agents. 37(4):302-8.
- Lee, N. Y., Wang, C. L., Chuang, Y. C., Yu, W. L., Lee, H. C., Chang, C. M., Wang, L. R., Ko, W. C. 2007. Combination carbapenem-sulbactam therapy for

critically ill patients with multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* bacteremia: four case reports and an in vitro combination synergy study. Pharmacotherapy. **27**(11):1506-11.

- Lin, N. T., Chiou, P. Y., Chang, K. C., Chen, L. K. & Lai, M. J. 2010. Isolation and characterization of φAB2: a novel bacteriophage of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Res Microbiol. 161: 308–314.
- López-Rojas, R., Jiménez-Mejías, M. E., Lepe, J. A., Pachón, J. 2011. *Acinetobacter baumannii* resistant to colistin alters its antibiotic resistance profile: a case report from Spain. J Infect Dis. 204(7):1147-8.
- Magiorakos, A. P., Srinivasan, A., Carey, R. B., Carmeli, Y., Falagas, M. E., Giske, C. G., Harbarth, S., Hindler, J. F., Kahlmeter, G., Olsson-Liljequist, B., Paterson, D. L., Rice, L. B., Stelling, J., Struelens, M. J., Vatopoulos, A., Weber, J. T., Monnet, D. L. 2012. Multidrug-resistant, extensively drug-resistant and pandrug-resistant bacteria: an international expert proposal for interim standard definitions for acquired resistance. Clin Microbiol Infect. 18(3):268-81.
- Matsuzaki, S., Rashel, M., Uchiyama, J., Sakurai, S., Ujihara, T., Kuroda, M., Ikeuchi, M., Tani, T., Fujieda, M., Wakiguchi, H., Imai, S. 2005. Bacteriophage therapy: a revitalized therapy against bacterial infectious diseases. J Infect Chemother. 11(5):211-9.
- Mihara, K., Tanabe, T., Yamakawa, Y., Funahashi, T., Nakao, H., Narimatsu, S., Yamamoto, S. 2004. Identification and transcriptional organization of a gene cluster involved in biosynthesis and transport of acinetobactin, a siderophore produced by *Acinetobacter baumannii* ATCC 19606^T. Microbiology. 150(Pt 8):2587-97.
- Minandri, F., Bonchi, C., Frangipani, E., Imperi, F., Visca, P. 2014. Promises and failures of gallium as an antibacterial agent. Future Microbiol. 9(3):379-97.
- Mugnier, P. D., Poirel, L., Naas, T., and Nordmann P. 2010. Worldwide dissemination of the *bla*_{0xa-23} carbapenemase gene of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Emerging Infect Dis. 16:35-40.
- Murray, J., and Langbein J. 2006. Slip on the San Andreas fault at Parkfield, California, over two earthquake cycles, and the implications for seismic hazard, Bull. Seismol. Soc. Am., 96, S283–S303, doi:10.1785/0120050820.
- Nam, H. M., Lee, A. L., Jung, S. C., Kim, M. N., Jang, G. C., Wee, S. H., Lim, S.
 K. 2011. Antimicrobial susceptibility of *Staphylococcus aureus* and characterization

of methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* isolated from bovine mastitis in Korea. Foodborne Pathog Dis. **8**(2):231-8.

- Nam, H. M., Lim, S. K., Kim, J. M., Joo, Y. S., Jang, K. C., Jung, S. C. 2010. In vitro activities of antimicrobials against six important species of gram-negative bacteria isolated from raw milk samples in Korea. Foodborne Pathog Dis. 7(2):221-4.
- Nemec, A., M. Musilek, O. Sedo, M. Maixnerova, T. De Baere, T. J. van deri Reijden, M. Vaneechoutte, and L. Dijkshoorn. 2009. *Acinetobacter beijerinkii* sp. nov. and *Acinetobacter gyllenbergii* sp. nov., haemolytic organisms isolated from humans. Int J Syst Evol Microbiol. 59:118-24.
- Nemec, A., M. Musilek, O. Sedo, T. De Baere, M. Maixnerova, T. J. van der Reijden, Z. Zdrahl, M. Vaneechoutte, and L. Dijkshoorn. 2010. Acinetobacter berenziniae sp. nov. and Acinetobacter guillouiae sp. nov., to accommodate Acinetobacter genomic species 10 and 11, respectively, Int J Systm Evol Microbiol. 60:896-903.
- Nerren, J. R., Edrington, T. S., Bernstein, L. R., Farrow, R. L., Genovese, K. G., Callaway, T. R., Anderson, R. C., Krueger, N. A., Duke, S. E., Nisbet, D. J. 2011. Evaluation of the effect of gallium maltolate on fecal *Salmonella* shedding in cattle. J Food Prot. 74(4):524-30.
- Noinaj, N., Guillier, M., Barnard, T. J., Buchanan, S. K. 2010. TonB-dependent transporters: regulation, structure, and function. Annu Rev Microbiol. **64**:43-60.
- Olakanmi, O., Britigan, B. E., Schlesinger, L. S. 2000. Gallium disrupts iron metabolism of mycobacteria residing within human macrophages. Infect Immun. 68(10):5619-27.
- Pailhoriès, H., Belmonte, O., Kempf, M., Lemarié, C., Cuziat, J., Quinqueneau, C., Ramont, C., Joly-Guillou, M. L., Eveillard, M. 2015. Diversity of *Acinetobacter baumannii* strains isolated in humans, companion animals, and the environment in Reunion Island: an exploratory study. Int J Infect Dis. 37:64-9.
- Peleg, A.Y., Seifert, H., Paterson, D.L. 2008. *Acinetobacter baumannii*: emergence of a successful pathogen. Clin Microbiol Rev. **21**(3):538-82.
- Penwell, W. F., Arivett, B. A., Actis, L. A. 2012. The *Acinetobacter baumannii entA* gene located outside the acinetobactin cluster is critical for siderophore production, iron acquisition and virulence. PLoS One. 7(5):e36493.
- Penwell, W. F., DeGrace, N., Tentarelli, S., Gauthier, L., Gilbert, C. M., Arivett,
 B. A., Miller, A. A., Durand-Reville, T. F., Joubran, C., Actis, L. A. 2015.

Discovery and Characterization of New Hydroxamate Siderophores, Baumannoferrin A and B, produced by *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Chembiochem. doi: 10.1002/cbic.201500147.

- Perez, F., A. M. Hujer, B. K. Decker, P. N. Rather, and R. A. Bonomo. 2007. Global challenge of multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 51:3471-84.
- Petrosillo, N., Ioannidou, E., Falagas, M. E. 2008. Colistin monotherapy vs. combination therapy: evidence from microbiological, animal and clinical studies. Clin Microbiol Infect. 14(9):816-827.
- Piechaud, F., Chevais, R., Martre, P., Haurie, A. 1956. Acute pulmonary complications caused by inhalation of hydrochloric acid; clinical and radiological study and cure. J Med Bord. 133(4):390-2.
- Poirel, L., Berçot, B., Millemann, Y., Bonnin, R. A., Pannaux, G., Nordmann, P. 2012. Carbapenemase-producing *Acinetobacter* spp. in Cattle, France. Emerg Infect Dis. 18(3):523-5.
- **Poirel, L., Nordmann, P.** 2006. Carbapenem resistance in *Acinetobacter baumannii*: mechanisms and epidemiology. Clin Microbiol Infect. **12**(9):826-36.
- Popova, A. V., Zhilenkov, E. L., Myakinina, V. P., Krasilnikova, V. M., Volozhantsev, N. V. 2012. Isolation and characterization of wide host range lytic bacteriophage AP22 infecting *Acinetobacter baumannii*. FEMS Microbiol Lett. 332(1):40-6.
- Postle, K. 2007. TonB system, in vivo assays and characterization. Methods Enzymol. 422:245-69.
- Proschak, A., Lubuta, P., Grün, P., Löhr, F., Wilharm, G., De Berardinis, V., Bode, H. B. 2013. Structure and biosynthesis of fimsbactins A-F, siderophores from *Acinetobacter baumannii* and *Acinetobacter baylyi*. Chembiochem. 14(5):633-8.
- Roca, I., Espinal, P., Vila-Farrés, X., Vila, J. 2012. The Acinetobacter baumannii Oxymoron: Commensal Hospital Dweller Turned Pan-Drug-Resistant Menace. Front Microbiol. 3:148.
- Roca, I., Espinal, P., Vila-Farrés, X., Vila, J. 2012. The Acinetobacter baumannii Oxymoron: Commensal Hospital Dweller Turned Pan-Drug-Resistant Menace. Front Microbiol. 3:148. doi: 10.3389/fmicb.2012.00148.

- Rolain, J. M., Roch, A., Castanier, M., Papazian, L., Raoult, D. 2011. *Acinetobacter baumannii* resistant to colistin with impaired virulence: a case report from France. J Infect Dis. 204(7):1146-7.
- Routsias, J. G., Karagounis, P., Parvulesku, G., Legakis, N. J., Tsakris, A. 2010. In vitro bactericidal activity of human beta-defensin 2 against nosocomial strains. Peptides. 31(9):1654-60.
- Rzhepishevska, O., Ekstrand-Hammarström, B., Popp, M., Björn, E., Bucht, A., Sjöstedt, A., Antti, H., Ramstedt, M. 2011. The antibacterial activity of Ga³⁺ is influenced by ligand complexation as well as the bacterial carbon source. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 55(12):5568-80.
- Sarma, P. M., Bhattacharya, D., Krishnan, S., Lal, B. 2004. Assessment of intraspecies diversity among strains of *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolated from sites contaminated with petroleum hydrocarbons. Can J Microbiol. 50(6):405-14.
- Sauer, K., Cullen, M. C., Rickard, A. H., Zeef, L. A., Davies, D. G., Gilbert, P. 2004. Characterization of nutrient-induced dispersion in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* PAO1 biofilm. J Bacteriol. 186(21):7312-26.
- Talbot G. H., Bradley J., Edwards J. E., Jr., Gilbert D., Scheld M., Bartlett J. G. 2006. Bad bugs need drugs: an update on the development pipeline from the antimicrobial availability task force of the infectious diseases society of America. Clin Infect Dis. 42:657–668.
- Thawal, N. D., Yele, A. B., Sahu, P. K., Chopade, B. A. 2012. Effect of a novel podophage AB7-IBB2 on *Acinetobacter baumannii* biofilm. Curr Microbiol. 65(1):66-72.
- Thompson, M. G., Corey, B. W., Si, Y., Craft, D. W., Zurawski, D. V. 2012. Antibacterial activities of iron chelators against common nosocomial pathogens. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 56(10):5419-21.
- Tjenberg, I., and Ursing. 1989. Clinical strains of *Acinetobacter* classified by DNA-DNA hybridization. Apmis. **97:**595-605.
- Toh, B. E., Paterson, D. L., Kamolvit, W., Zowawi, H., Kvaskoff, D., Sidjabat, H., Wailan, A., Peleg, A. Y., Huber, C. A. 2015. Species identification within *Acinetobacter calcoaceticus-baumannii* complex using MALDI-TOF MS. J Microbiol Methods. 118:128-32.

- Turton, J. F., Woodford, N., Glover, J., Yarde, S., Kaufmann, M. E., Pitt, T. L. 2006. Identification of *Acinetobacter baumannii* by detection of the blaOXA-51-like carbapenemase gene intrinsic to this species. J Clin Microbiol. **44**(8):2974-6.
- Vaneechoutte, M., Devriese, L. A., Dijkshoorn, L., Lamote, B., Deprez, P., Verschraegen, G., Haesebrouck, F. 2000. Acinetobacter baumannii-infected vascular catheters collected from horses in an equine clinic. J Clin Microbiol. 38(11):4280-1.
- Vidal, R., Dominguez, M., Urrutia, H., Bello, H., Gonzalez. G., Garcia A., and Zemelman, R. 1996. Biofilm formation by *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Microbios 86:49-58.
- Vila, J., A. Marcos, T. Llovet, P. Coll, and T. Jimenez de Anta. 1994. A comparative study of ribotyping and arbitrarily primed polymerase chain reaction for investigation of hospital outbreaks of *Acinetobacter baumannii* infection. J Med Microbiol. 41:244-9.
- Villegas, M. V., and A. I. Hartstein. 2003. *Acinetobacter* outbreaks, 1977-2000. Infect Control Hosp Epidemiol. 24:284-95.
- Walsh, C. T., Liu, J., Rusnak, F., Sakaitani, M. 1990. Molecular studies on enzymes in chorismate metabolism and enterobactin biosynthetic pathway. Chem Rev. 90:1105–1129.
- Wandersman, C., Delepelaire, P. 2012. Haemophore functions revisited. Mol Microbiol. 85(4):618-31.
- Wisplinghoff, H., Perbix, W., Seifert, H. 1999. Risk factors for nosocomial bloodstream infections due to *Acinetobacter baumannii*: a case-control study of adult burn patients. Clin Infect Dis. **28**(1):59-66.
- Yele, A. B., Thawal, N. D., Sahu, P. K., Chopade, B. A. 2012. Novel lytic bacteriophage AB7-IBB1 of *Acinetobacter baumannii*: isolation, characterization and its effect on biofilm. Arch Virol. **157**(8):1441-50.
- Zarrilli, R., Pournaras, S., Giannouli, M., Tsakris, A. 2013. Global evolution of multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* clonal lineages. Int J Antimicrob Agents. 41(1):11-9.
- Zeana C., Larson, E., Sahni J, Bayuga SJ, Wu F, Della-Latta P. 2003. The epidemiology of multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*: does the community represent a reservoir? Infect Control Hosp Epidemiol. **24**(4):275-9.

- Zimbler, D. L., Arivett, B. A., Beckett, A. C., Menke, S. M., Actis, L. A. 2013. Functional features of TonB energy transduction systems of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Infect Immun. 81(9):3382-94.
- Zimbler, D. L., Penwell, W. F., Gaddy, J. A., Menke, S. M., Tomaras, A. P., Connerly, P. L., Actis, L. A. 2009. Iron acquisition functions expressed by the human pathogen *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Biometals. 22(1):23-32.
- Zordan, S., Prenger-Berninghoff, E., Weiss, R., van der Reijden, T., van den Broek, P., Baljer, G., Dijkshoorn, L. 2011. Multidrug-resistant Acinetobacter baumannii in veterinary clinics, Germany. Emerg Infect Dis. 17(9):1751-4.

Chapter 2

Genotypic and phenotypic diversity of *A. baumannii* isolates from different sources

As outlined in Chapter 1, there are only sporadic isolates of *A. baumannii* obtained from the extra-hospital environment. Strain SDF, a body louse isolate, is the only well characterized environmental isolate until now, and showed substantial diversity from human isolates.

Thus, the the actual reservoir of *A. baumannii* species outside the hospital remains ill-defined, and it is not clear if extra-hospital (non human) isolates have specific adaptive traits that allow their differentiation from hospital isolates, or whether both hospital and non-hospital isolates share a common set of adaptive determinants.

To address these questions, in this Chapter, a representative collection of *A. baumannii* composed of isolates from non-human (environmental, veterinary) sources and isolates of human (clinical) origin was characterized by genotypic and phenotypic methods.

The genotypic assays were sequence group typing, that determines the belonging of a given isolate to a specific sequence group, including those representative of the major ICLs (Karah *et al.*, 2012; Turton *et al.*, 2006), and Random Amplified Polymorphic DNA (RAPD)-PCR (Grundmann *et al.*, 1997), a fine typing method that evidences even minor genotypic differences between isolates. After having ascertained the extent of genetic diversity within the *A. baumannii* collection, a number of phenotypic assays were performed in order to differentiate isolates from different origins. Phenotyping included growth assays in different media, analysis of the production of virulence-associated exoproducts, the ability to form biofilm and resist to desiccation and, lastly, the study of antimicrobial and heavy metal resistance.

Manuscript in preparation

Genotypic and phenotypic diversity among *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates from human, veterinary and environmental sources

Valentina Gentile¹, Luisa Antunes² and Paolo Visca^{1*}

¹ Department of Sciences, Roma Tre University, Viale Marconi 446, 00146 Rome, Italy; e-Mails: valentina.gentile@uniroma3.it (V.G.)

² Luisa C.S. Antunes, Institut Pasteur, Unite de Biologie Moleculaire du Gene chez les Extremophiles, Department of Microbiology, 28 rue du Dr Roux, 75015 Paris, France. Tel.: +33145688830 fax: +33145688834 e-mail: luisa.antunes@pasteur.fr

* Author to whom correspondence should be addressed; E-Mail: paolo.visca@uniroma3.it; Tel.: +39-06-57336347; Fax: +39-06-57336321.

Introduction

Acinetobacter baumannii has emerged as an opportunistic nosocomial pathogen that causes a wide range of nosocomial infections, especially among patients in intensive care units (ICUs) and burn centers. Infections caused by *A. baumannii* include ventilator-associated pneumonia, bloodstream infections, secondary meningitis, wound, skin, soft tissue and urinary tract infections (Bergogne-Berezin & Towner 1996; McConnell *et al.*, 2013; Roca *et al.*, 2012). While most *Acinetobacter* species are free-living saprophytes, *A. baumannii* and closely-related species *A. nosocomialis* and *A. pittii* are almost exclusively found in the nosocomial setting (Tjernberg and Ursing, 1989; Towner, 2009). Three major groups of *A. baumannii* isolates, named International Clonal Lineages (ICL) I, II and III, are associated with infection and epidemic spread in hospitals worldwide (Visca *et al.*, 2011). The extraordinary ability of *A. baumannii* to survive on inanimate surfaces for long periods of time and to resist to antimicrobials and disinfectants could make the nosocomial environment a main reservoir for this species (Peleg *et al.*, 2008). Notably, a natural *A. baumannii* reservoir has not been identified yet.

A. baumannii is genotypically well separated from other Acinetobacter spp., and its low amounts of gene polymorphism indicates that it probably suffered a recent and severe evolutionary constriction, which could be related to adaptation to a restricted niche followed by a rapid expansion of multi-drug resistance clones (Diancourt *et al.*, 2010). This phase of clonal expansion could be driven by the major selective advantage associated with the widespread antibiotic resistance. However, since few strains have been recovered from nonhuman sources, there is the possibility that clinical isolates represent only a small portion of the diversity of the species.

Although with low recovery rates, A. baumannii strains from non-human sources have been isolated (Dhakephalkar and Chopade, 1994; Eveillard et al., 2013), in particular: from soil and aquaculture (Guardabassi et al., 1999; Hoa et al., 2011; Huys et al., 2007; Rokhbakhsh-Zamin et al., 2011), slaughterhouse meat (Ercolini et al., 2009), poultry (Hamouda et al., 2011), fish (Houang et al., 2001; Huys et al., 2007), vegetables (Berlau, 1999; Gennari and Lombardi, 1993), milk (Nam et al., 2011), body and head lice (Eveillard et al., 2013; Kempf et al., 2012; La Scola and Raoult, 2004), and animals as cats, dogs and horses from veterinary clinics (Endimiani et al., 2011; Zordan et al., 2011). Recently, carbapenemase-producing A. baumannii isolates were collected from livestock animals (pig, fowl and cattle) in Lebanon (Al Bayssari et al., 2014). Extra-hospital A. baumannii isolates have also been recovered from sites contaminated with hydrocarbons (Bordenave S et al., 2007; Sarma PM et al., 2004). A recent study showed the great diversity of some A. baumannii strains outside the hospital setting in Reunion Island (Pailhoriès et al., 2015). The best-characterised non human A. baumannii strain is SDF, originating from a human body louse (La Scola and Raoult, 2004). Unlike clinical A. baumannii isolates, SDF is susceptible to desiccation and to most antimicrobials, shows limited metabolic capacity, is impaired in the production of many virulence factors, and is non-virulent in an insect model of infection (Antunes et al., 2011a). Combined with gene decay, these findings suggest an evolution of SDF to a restricted niche.

Understanding of the virulence mechanisms of *A. baumannii* is still at an initial stage (for a review, see Antunes *et al.*, 2014). There is a significant gap in our knowledge and understanding of the factors involved in *A. baumannii* pathogenesis. It is unknown whether other non-human *A. baumannii* strains are as specialised to environment(s) other than the hospital, or whether all *A. baumannii* strains strains share a common set of adaptive traits. Indeed, it is not clear whether now we are seeing the worldwide spread of multi-resistant *A. baumannii* lineages selected primarily on the basis of the resistance genes that they carry and/or if there is something special (eg. an adaptive/pathogenic trait) that confers epidemic potential.

To addess these questions, we investigate if there are evident differences between clinical *A*. *baumannii* strains and isolates found outside the hospital setting. To this purpose, the genetic fingerprint and the phenotypes related to growth and pathogenicity characteristics were investigated in a collection of 81 *A*. *baumannii* isolates from a environmental, veterinary and clinical sources.

Materials and methods

A. baumannii strains and species identification

Eighty-one A. baumannii isolates from a variety of sources throughout the world were studied (Table S1 of the Supplementary Materials). Strains were divided into 3 groups of 27 isolates each: non-clinical (NCL) strains from a variety of environmental sources (raw vegetables, raw milk, cheese, pre-cooked food, cow faeces, and water); veterinary strains (VET) from different animals (dogs, cats, horses and cows); human clinical strains (HCL) from blood, respiratory secretions, wounds, urine and cerebrospinal fluid of infected patients. Moreover, four representative and reference strains are inserted in this collection: AYE, ACICU, RUH 5875 and ATCC 17978. AYE is an epidemic multidrug resistant (MDR) clinical isolate responsible for an outbreak in France belonging to the ICL-I (Fournier et al., 2006). ACICU is another epidemic MDR isolate responsible for an outbreak in Rome (Italy) belonging to ICL-II (Iacono et al., 2008). The reference strain ATCC 17978 was isolated in 1951 from a 4month old infant with fatal meningitis and it is different from AYE and ACICU for being susceptible to most antibiotics. RUH 5875, isolated from blood, is a reference strain of the north western ICL-III. For all isolates, identification as A. baumannii was confirmed by PCR detection of the bla_{OXA-51-like} carbapenemase gene intrinsic to this species (Turton et al., 2006).

Isolates were preliminarily selected from a larger collection considering their geographical distribution (Table S1, in Supplementary material) so to maximize diversity, as inferred by Random Amplified Polymorphic DNA fingerprints with primer DAF4 (Antunes *et al.*, 2011b; D'Arezzo *et al.*, 2011; Gentile *et al.*, 2014), and represent the most widespread ICLs and some emerging lineages.

Culture conditions

Bacterial strains were cultured in Luria Broth (LB) and in Chelex 100 resin-treated trypticase soy broth dialysate (TSBD) supplemented with 2.5 mM MgSO₄ and 0.5 mM CaCl₂ (Ohman *et al.*, 1980). The production of virulence-associated exoproducts (except for the release of lipopolysaccharides and the siderophore activity assay) was performed on the supernatants of the strains grown in TSBD for 18h. LB was used to determine the temperatures growth range (4°C to 47°C; 48-h incubation).

Mueller-Hinton (MH) broth (Becton Dickinson) was used to determine antibiotic and heavy metal minimum inhibitory concentrations (MICs).

The M9 iron-poor culture medium (Guterman, 1973) supplemented with 20 mM sodium succinate as the carbon source was used to determine siderophore production and lipopolysaccharides (LPS) release.

The Leeds Acinetobacter Medium (LAM; Jawad *et al.*, 1984) and Sodium Acetate Medium (SAM; Baumann, 1968) plates were used as elective media for the isolation of *Acinetobacter* species.

Polysaccharolytic activity assay

Cellulolytic, xylanolytic, pectinolytic, amylolytic activities were assessed on SAM agar plates supplemented with 5 g carboxymethyl cellulose (CMC) L⁻¹ (Sigma), 5 g xylan L⁻¹ (Sigma), 5 g apple pectin L⁻¹ (Sigma) and 5 g starch L⁻¹ (Sigma), respectively. For visualisation of β -D-glucan and xylan hydrolysis, an aqueous solution of 1 g congo red L⁻¹ was added for 15 min, followed by addition of a 1M NaCl destaining solution for 15 min and then 1M HCl (Teather and Wood, 1982). Pectinolytic activity was revealed adding an aqueous 1% solution of hexadecyl trimethyl ammonium bromide (CTAB) for 10 min (Hankin *et al.*, 1971). Amylolytic activity was detected by Lugol (iodine) staining for 10 min (Pascon RC *et al.*, 2011). Enzymatic activities were identified by the development of a zone of clearing (halo) around the bacterial colonies. A positive control was used for all the polysaccharolytic activities.

Molecular typing and clonal diversity

DNA extraction from NCL, VET and HCL strains was obtained by the Wizard Genomic DNA Purification kit (Promega, USA). *A. baumannii* identification was confirmed by the detection of $bla_{OXA-51-like}$ carbapenemase gene intrinsic in this species (Turton *et al.*, 2006).

Major *A. baumannii* sequence groups (SGs) were assigned by PCR using primers for *ompA*, *csuE* and *bla*_{OXA-51-like} genes (Turton *et al.*, 2007, Karah *et al.*, 2012). PCR products were checked by agarose gel electrophoresis. Interpretation of amplicon profiles was performed according to Karah *et al.* (2012).

NCL, VET and HCL strains were typed by RAPD-analysis with the DAF-4 primer (5'-CGGCAGCGCC). PCR conditions were: 94°C for 2 min, followed by 45 cycles of 94°C for 40 s, 45°C for 40 s, and 72°C for 40 s, followed by a final extension at 72°C for 5 min (Grundmann *et al.*, 1997). ACICU replicates were used as internal controls of the RAPD-PCR profiles. Electropherograms were analyzed using Bionumerics 5.1 version (Applied

Maths), the Dice coefficient and UPGMA method. Similarity threshold \geq 72% was used to define isolates belonging to the same RAPD cluster (Grundmann *et al.*, 1997).

Growth in human serum

The growth of the isolates in complement-free human serum (cfHS) was monitored for 48 h at 37°C, upon inoculation ($OD_{600}=0.01$) with an overnight M9 succinate culture. The bactericidal activity of normal human serum (HS) was expressed as the Log_{10} of the ratio

Total extracellular proteins

of forming units (CFU) before and after 2 h of incubation in HS.

The release of extracellular proteins was assessed in culture supernatants of *A. baumannii* strains grown in TSBD for 18h at 37°C using the Bradford (1976) assay.

Release of lipopolysaccharide (LPS)

Strains were cultured in M9 succinate medium for 18 h at 37°C. The OD_{600} was checked and the supernatants of the cultures were obtained and stored at -20°C. Samples were tested for the quantitative detection of bacterial endotoxin according the specifications of the Toxin SensorTM Chromogenic LAL Endotoxin assay Kit (GenScript). The endotoxin concentration was measured as Endotoxin Unit per mL (EU/mL), and finally normalized to the optical density of each culture.

Phospholipase C activity assay

Extracellular phospholipase C activity was determined using the chromogenic substrate pnitrophenylphosphorylcholine (PNPC) as described (Berka, 1981). Briefly, 900 μ l of a solution of 10 mM PNPC in 250 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.2, 1 μ M ZnCl₂, 60% glycerol was added to 100 μ l of filter-sterilized supernatants from overnight cultures. The reaction mixture was incubated at 37°C for 24 h and the OD₄₀₅ was measured. Activity was expressed in U/L of culture supernatants, and normalized to the OD₆₀₀ of the cultures.

Phospholipase D activity assay

Phospholipase D production was assessed using Amplex Red Phospholipase D Assay Kit (Molecular Probes, Life Technologies) according to the manufacturer's specifications. The activity was expressed in U/L normalized to the total the OD_{600} of the cultures.

Proteolytic activity assay

Extracellular proteolytic activity was assessed using the azoalbumin assay as previously described (Philips *et al.*, 1984). Briefly, 250 μ l of a 1 mg/ml azoalbumin solution in Tris-HCl, pH 7.7, were added to 250 μ l of supernatants from cultures cultivated in TSBD for 16 h, and then incubated in static at 37°C for 24 h. 80 μ l of trichloroacetic acid was added at 13% final concentration to precipitate the non-degraded protein. Samples were incubated at -20°C for 20 min, centrifuged at 15,000 g for 10 min, and the OD₄₄₀ of the resulting supernatants was measured at the spectrophotometer (BioSpectrometer basic, Eppendorf). Activity was expressed in U/L of culture supernatants and normalized to the OD₆₀₀ of the cultures.

Hemolytic activity assay

Horse defibrinated blood was washed several times with sterile ice-cold phosphate buffered saline (PBS), pH 7.4, and 100 µl were incubated with 0.9 ml of supernatants from overnight cultures. After 3 h of incubation at 37°C with gentle agitation, intact erythrocytes were harvested by centrifugation (1,000 g for 20 min, 4°C). The amount of haemoglobin released in supernatants was measuring spectrophotometrically at 545 nm. The percentage of haemolysis (P) was calculated using the equation $P=(X-B)/(T-B) \times 100$, and then normalized to the OD₆₀₀ of the bacterial cultures. X is the OD₅₄₅ of the sample, while B and T represent the baseline and total haemolysis, i.e. the OD₅₄₅ obtained with sterile LB and deionized water, respectively (Blocker *et al.*, 1999).

Siderophore activity assay

The total iron-chelating activity in culture supernatants was determined by the chromoazurol S (CAS) liquid assay (Schwyn and Neilands, 1987). The Abs_{600} was read in a Wallac 1420 Victor3 V multilabel plate reader (Perkin Elmer). Iron-chelating activity was expressed as siderophore units (U) normalized to the cell density of the bacterial culture. Siderophore units are defined as [(Abs_{600} reference - Abs_{600} strain)/ Abs_{600} reference] × 100 (Payne, 1994).

Biofilm formation, surface pellicle and resistance to desiccation assays

Biofilm formation was performed in 96-wells-microtiter plates (O'Toole *et al.*, 1999). OD_{600} of all the strains grown in 100 µl of TSBD at 37°C for 48h was measured with Wallac 1420 Victor 3V multilabel plate reader. Planktonic cells were removed, and the attached cells were gently washed with PBS. The plates were finally soaked on wet paper and air-dried. Then, the

plates were stained with 0.1% crystal violet solution for 20 minutes and gently washed with water. The surface-associated dye was solubilised with 96% ethanol. The microtiter plates were closed with parafilm and stored 20 minutes at -20° C. The biofilm biomass was quantified as OD₆₀₀ of the released dye normalized to the OD₆₀₀ of the culture.

To detect the surface pellicle, air-liquid interfaces were generated in 5mL glass tubes with a diameter of 12.8 mm. Pellicle formation was determined in MH broth (Oxoid, France) inoculated at initial $OD_{600} = 0.01$ following 72 h incubation at 37°C under static conditions. Pellicles were visually detected, and isolates were considered positive when a pellicle was covering the whole liquid surface (Marti *et al.*, 2011).

Resistance to desiccation was tested in microtiter plates, according to a modification of a previous procedure (Jawad *et al.*, 1998). Briefly, bacterial cells were grown in LB at 37°C for 16 h, then washed and diluted in water to an OD_{600} of 1.0 (about 10⁹ viable cells). Three dilutions of the bacterial suspension were then performed in water (10^{-2} , 10^{-4} and 10^{-6}), and 10 µL of the undiluted and diluted samples (corresponding to about 10^7 , 10^5 , 10^3 and 10 cells) were poured onto the flat bottom of microtiter plates and air-dried. Then, plates were kept at constant 31% relative humidity (RH) obtained by the presence of a saturated solution of CaCl₂. The RH was constantly measured by digital hygrometer (Oregon Scientific). At different times, fresh LB medium was added and microtiter plates were incubated with shaking for 48 h at 37°C. Resistance to desiccation was assessed after 7, 15, 21 and 42 days through the determination of the Log₁₀ reduction of viable cells. Resistance was expressed as the percentage of isolates for each group (NCL, VET and HCL) surviving after 42 days desiccation (*i.e.*, rescued following LB addition) at any of the tested dilution (most often the undiluted sample).

Susceptibility tests to heavy- and semi-metals and to antibiotics

Susceptibility to heavy- and semi-metals was determined by the agar-diluition method in MH agar (Riley and Taylor, 1989). Heavy metal salts and concentration ranges were: $K_2Cr_2O_7$ and $CdSO_4 0.03-2$ mM; NaAsO₂ and NiSO₄ 0.3-20.0 mM; HgCl₂ 3.1-200 μ M, Na₂TeO₃ 0.8-50 μ M. Isolates (ca. 10⁴ cells) were spotted onto the agar surface the replica-plating method, then incubated at 37 °C for 72 hours. The MIC was calculated as the lowest metal concentrations which did not allow visible growth on the agar surface.

Antibiotic susceptibility was determined by the disc-diffusion method (Bauer *et al.*, 1966). The following antibiotics were tested: amikacin (AKN), aztreonam (ATM), ceftazidime (CAZ), ciprofloxacin (CIP), colistin (COL), gentamicin (GMN), imipenem (IPM), ampicillinsulbactam (SAM), sulphametoxazole-trimethoprim (SXT), tigecyclin (TIG). Susceptibility data were interpreted according to Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute (CLSI) guidelines (2007), European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (EUCAST) guidelines (2013) and British society for antimicrobial chemotherapy (BSAC), Methods for Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (2013), and expressed as susceptible (S), intermediate (I) and resistant (R).

Statistical analysis

Statistical analyses were performed using the GraphPad Prism 5 software. The one-way Anova test (with Post test analysis, Turkey's multiple comparison) was used to compare quantitative differences in phenotypic assays between NCL, VET and HCL strains. Differences were considered statistically significant when the p value was <0.05.

Ethic statement

Human serum was obtained from healthy volunteers who gave their written informed consent to the study, which was approved by the Review Board of the Department of Science of the University Roma Tre.

Results and Discussion

Molecular typing and clonal diversity

The *bla*_{OXA-51-like} carbapenemase gene was amplified from all isolates, confiming their identification as *A. baumanni*.

The distribution of SGs among NCL, VET and HCL *A. baumannii* isolates is shown in Figure 1A. SGs 1, 2 and 3 (ICL-II, I and III, respectively) prevailed among VET and HCL isolates, whereas NCL isolates were distributed among less common SGs, including 4 new SG variants (represented by 5 NCL isolates; Figure S1 in Supplementary material). RAPD typing with primer DAF4 (Grundmann *et al.*, 1997) evidenced 17 clusters (A-Q) with a similarity threshold \geq 72% (Figure 1B). All RAPD clusters included \geq 2 isolates belonging to the same sequence group and/or having the same origin. Four of the five NCL isolates showing the new SG variant, belonged to the same cluster.

By combining SG and RAPD results, it can be concluded that both VET and HCL isolates, although being unrelated in time and place of origin, show much higher genetic homogeneity than NCL isolates. This observation is in line with the notion that only a few *A. baumannii* lineages are responsible for the majority of human and animal infections.



Figure 1 A . Sequence group distibution of non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* strains. NV, new sequence group variant.

Dice (Opt. 1.5%, Tol. 0.5%) Threshold ≥72%

55

Threshold ≥72%	Strain (alternative designation)	Origin	Sequence group (SG)
9 9 8 8 8 8 9			
	54-21	cheese (NCL)	NV
	4199	dog vagina (VET)	8
	109F5A	vegetables (NCL)	14
	32241	sediment, aquaculture site (NCL)	14
	A440	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	2
	82D	wound swap (HCL)	2
	A459	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	2
	A372	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	2
	A390	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	2
	A472	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	2
The second se	31943	sediment, aquaculture site (NCL)	4
	31957	sediment, aquaculture site (NCL)	1
	31961	sediment, aquaculture site (NCL)	4
	ACICU	human cerebrospinal fluid (HCL)	1
	Km693-07	dog (VET)	2
	Km456-05	cat (VET)	2
	1231a	cat urine (VET)	2
	AYE	human urine (HCL)	2
	Km1245-05	horse pus (wound) (VET)	2
	132	dog pericard (VET)	2
	172	dog urine (VET)	1
	5966	cat urine (VET)	1
	4255	dog abcess (VET)	1
	3204	horse tendon (VET)	1
	760	dog blood (VET)	1
	B9	water (river) (NCL)	1
	Km765-04	dog pericardial effusion (VET)	1
	1173	dog wound (VET)	1
	Km1008-06	dog pus (surgical wound) (VET)	1
	Km323-09	dog eye swab (VET)	1
	P1959	cat thorax (VET)	1
	ACI_0639 (DVL4982)	intravenous jugular horse catether (VET)	1
	32244	water aquaculture site (NCL)	5
	46-40	vegetables (NCL)	13
	A402	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	A491	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	175P	wound swab (HCL)	1
	3889	bronchial aspirate (HCL)	1
	139L	respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	3909	bronchial aspirate (HCL)	8
	31954	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	13
	31953	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	1
	P1697	horse uterus (VET)	1
	114A14	raw milk (NCL)	13
	32242 A046-5	water (lake) (NCL)	4
	500	respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	141M	respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	A369	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	3130	blood (HCL)	2
	LUH 01649 (112A16)	raw milk (NCL)	7
	31925	sediment, aquaculture site (NCL)	13
	32457	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	13
	OD474-06	cat liver biopsy (VET)	NV
	A60	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	1
	ACL 0638 (D)/L5022)	intravenous jugular horse catellar (VET)	3
	P869	horse cervix (VET)	3
	1356	dog fistula (VET)	3
	3061	cow udder (VET)	14
	4297	dog wound (VET)	3
	196-1	cat urine (VET)	3
	LUH 5875	human blood (HCL)	3
	LUH 08558 (014-1)	cow faeces (NCL)	13
	31950	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	9
	56-28	cheese (NCL)	12
	32349	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	NV
and the second	32300	risn, aquaculture site (NCL)	NV NV
	47M	slaughterhouse beet muscle (NCL)	NV NV
	LUH 01650 (8B18)	pre-cooked food (NCL)	1
	32237	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	5
	32239	water, aquaculture site (NCL)	5
	A377	blood or respiratory secretions (HCL)	3
	4025	bronchial aspirate (HCL)	3
	3868	bronchial aspirate (HCL)	12
	3865	blood (HCL)	12
	3871	bronchial aspirate (HCL)	5

Figure 1 B. Clustering relationship of 81 A. baumannii strains from non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) sources analyzed by RAPD with primer DAF-4. The dendrogram was generated using the Dice coefficient and UPGMA clustering with a 1.5 % optimization and 0.5 % tolerance limit (Spence et al., 2002). Similarity threshold of \geq 72 % was used to define isolates belonging to the same RAPD type (Spence et al., 2002). The sequence groups (SG) and the origin of each strain are shown. NV, new SG variant. Isolates are also labelled according to their origin: NCL, non-clinical; VET, veterinary origin; HCL, human clinical.

Growth characteristics

The temperature range (4°C-47°C interval) for *A. baumannii* growth was compared between NCL, VET and HCL isolates. All isolates grew in LB medium at temperatures ranging from 18°C to 44°C, and 55 of them grew also at the highest temperature tested (47°C, Table S2). However, only 12 (44%) of NCL isolates grew at 47°C, as opposed the vast majority of VET and HCL isolates (21 and 22 isolates, accounting for 78 and 81%, respectively). Irrespective of the source, it can be noticed that all *A. baumannii* strains tested could grow at febrile temperatures for both humans and animals.

Whereas all *A. baumannii* isolates grew on LAM, it was noted that 7 isolates (6 NCL and 1 HCL) did not grow on SAM mineral medium (Table S2 in Supplementary Material), in spite of the fact that this medium is commonly used in enrichment cultures for *A. baumannii*.

Polysaccharolytic activity

The ability to degrade polysaccharides is a hallmark of bacteria living in soil or in association with plants (Lynch, 1976). Thus, we wondered whether environmental (NCL) *A. baumannii* isolates could be differentiated from VET and HCL counterparts based on their polysaccharolytic activity. To this purpose, the ability of hydrolysing different vegetal polysaccharides was tested in mineral medium (SAM agar plates) supplemented with xylan, starch, cellulose and pectin. Only 10 isolates, including 1 NCL and 9 VET isolate, had weak amylolytic activity, while no isolate had xylanolytic, cellulolytic or pectinolytic activities (Table S2 in Supplementary Materials), indicating that polysaccharide hydrolysis is uncommon in *A. baumannii*, irrespective of the isolate source.

Resistance to human serum

With few exceptions, *A baumannii* isolates showed an overall resistance to the killing activity of HS, and some could even multiply in this medium. Althoug no statistically significant differences in bacterial killing were observed between the three groups (Figure 2), it is interesting to note that more sensitive isolates (*i.e.*, the isolates showing $\geq 1 \text{ Log}_{10}$ reduction of viability) were more prevalent among NCL (30%) than VET and HCL isolates (7% and 14%, respectively).



Figure 2. Bactericidal activity of human serum (HS), calculated as Log₁₀ of the ratio between viable cells (CFU) before and after 2 h incubation in HS.

The serum bactericidal activity is primarily ascribed to the bacteriolytic properties of complement. However, even upon complement inactivation, HS retains antibacterial properties and provides a hostile environment for bacterial growth due to the presence of heat-resistant innate immunity factors (Stratton, 1988). For this reason, the growth levels of *A baumannii* isolates in cfHS were determined after 48 h at 37°C. Coherent with HS resistance results, NCL isolates showed significantly lower capability to multiply in cfHS than VET and HCL isolates (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Growth of *A. baumannii* isolates from non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) sources in complement-free human serum for 48 h at 37°C. One way Anova with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences (* p<0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

The above results denote that VET and HCL *A. baumannii* isolates differ from NCL isolates for their capability to resist to and multiply in human serum, a milieu which closely mimics

the environment encountered by bacteria during hematogenous dissemination. Thus *A*. *baumannii* isolates from VET and HCL sources could be endowed with greater propensity to systemic infection.

Iron uptake capabilities

The observation that nearly all *A. baumannii* isolates can multiply in cfHS implies that this species can efficiently counteract the iron withholding properties of HS (i.e. transferrin), so to obtain iron during *in vivo* growth. Siderophores are the main bacterial iron carriers, and many siderophore systems have so far been described in *A. baumannii* (§ 1-8 in this thesis). Therefore, siderophore activity levels were compared between NCL, VET and HCL *A. baumannii* isolates. Siderophore levels were higher in VET isolates than in the other two groups (Figure 4A).



Figure 4. Siderophore production (A) and hemolytic activity on horse erythrocytes (B) in culture supernatants of non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) or human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* isolates. Bacteria were grown in TSBD (A) or M9 (B) at 37°C for 18 h. Values were normalized to the cell density. Data points represent the median values from three independent experiments for each isolate tested. The line bar represents the mean value for each group. One way Anova with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences (* p<0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

In addition to siderophores, *A. baumannii* possess heme uptake systems (§ 1.8), and some strains also hemolytic properties (Antunes *et al.*, 2011a; Modarresi *et al.*, 2015). Since hemolysis can facilitate heme iron acquisition during infection, we compared the haemolytic activity between the three groups of *A. baumannii* isolates. While no differences in hemolysis

were observed between NCL and HCL isolates, VET isolates were significantly more haemolytic than the other two groups (Figure 4B).

Thus, VET isolates appear to be endowed with more pronounced iron uptake capabilities than NCL and VET isolates.

Release of extracellular proteins and proteolytic activity

Preliminary to the investigation of virulence-associated exoproducts, the amount of total extracellular proteins was compared between *A. baumannii* groups from different sources. Interestingly, VET isolates released significantly higher protein levels than the other two groups (Figure 5A).



Figure 5. Release of extracellular proteins (A) and protease activity (B) in culture supernatants of non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) or human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* was grown in TSBD at 37°C for 18 h. Extracellular protein concentrations are expressed in mg of protein per L of supernatant. Data points of A and B represent the median values from three independent experiments for each isolate tested. The line bar represents the mean value for each group. One way Anova with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences (* p<0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

Proteases are extracellular enzymes commonly implicated in bacterial pathogenesis. Recenty, a zinc-dependent, metallo-endopeptidase (CpaA) was identified in *A. baumannii*, and found to deregulate human blood coagulation *in vitro*, thereby contributing to *A. baumannii* virulence (Tilley *et al.*, 2014). CpaA is exported extracellularly by a type II secretion apparatus (Harding *et al.*, 2016). Moreover, a proteomic analysis of *A. baumannii* outer membrane vesicles identified putative proteases and a putative hemolysin as potential

virulence factors (Jin *et al.*, 2011). These findings led us to investigate the proteolytic activity released by the three groups of isolates, in search for distinctive features. As observed for total released proteins, also protease activity was higher for VET than NCL or HCL isolates (Figure 5B).

Phospholipase C and D production

Phospholipases catalyze the cleavage of phospholipids. *A. baumannii* produces phospholipases C and D which contribute to bacterial pathogenesis by aiding in the lysis of host cells, and by degrading phospholipids present at mucosal barriers to facilitate bacterial invasion. These enzymes probably act in a concerted manner as virulence factors, thus playing an important role in host cell invasion (Antunes *et al.*, 2011a; Stahl *et al.*, 2015). On this basis, we attempted to differentiate NCL *A. baumannii* isolates from VET and HCL counterparts according to phospholipases production levels. Surprisingly, phospholipase C production was higher in NCL than in VET or HCL isolates (Figure 6A), while there were no statistically significant differences for phospholipase D activity between the three groups (Figure 6B).



Figure 6. Phospholipase C (A) and phospholipase D production (B) in culture supernatants of non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) A. *baumannii* strains grown in TSBD at 37°C for 18 h. The activity was expressed as U/L of culture supernatants normalized to the cell density (OD_{600}). Data points represent the median values from three independent experiments for each isolate tested. The line bar represents the mean value for each group. One way Anova with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences (* p<0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

Lipopolysaccharide shedding

LPS typically consists of a hydrophobic outer membrane anchor domain, termed lipid A or endotoxin, a nonrepeated core oligosaccharide, and a O distal antigen polysaccharide comprised of repeat-unit structures having variable lengths. Lipid A is the most toxic and pro-inflammatory region of LPS, capable of mounting an overwhelming host inflammatory response that correlates with the morbidity and mortality of infected patients (Pier, 2007). *A. baumannii* LPS is also important for serum resistance and *in vivo* survival (Luke *et al.*, 2010). LPS-mediated activation of TLR4 induces the septic shock cascade during infection and, interestingly, more-virulent *A. baumannii* strains shed more LPS during growth than lessvirulent strains, resulting in enhanced TLR4 activation (Lin *et al.*, 2012). Since LPS shedding is a major pathogenicity signature of *A. baumannii*, we searched for differences in the amount of shed LPS through whole *A. baumannii* collection. To this purpose, isolates were grown in M9 minimal medium to the mid-exponential phase (18 h) to avoid LPS release due to bacterial death and lysis. Although no significant differences were observed among the three groups, it was interesting to notice that NCL isolates released median LPS levels almost twice the other groups, and showed greater intra-group variability (Figure 7).



Figure 7. Release of lypopolysaccharide in culture supernatants of non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* strains grown in M9 at 37°C for 18 h. Data points represent single value for each strain. The line bar represents the median value for each group. One way Anova analysis with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups (* p<0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

Biofilm, surface pellicle formation, and resistance to desiccation

A. baumannii can form multicellular communities encased in an extracellular matrix, consisting of secreted proteins, polysaccharides, nucleic acids, and cellular debris, attached to abiotic or biotic surfaces, called biofilm. These sessile microbial communities are composed of by cells that are reversibly attached to a solid matrix, and that are embedded in a layer of self-produced extracellular polymeric substances (reviewed by Longo *et al.*, 2014). The clinical relevance of *A. baumannii* biofilms has increased with the increasing prevalence of biofilm-related infections (Navon Venezia *et al.*, 2005). These infections are extremely difficult to cure due to the inherent resistance of biofilms to antibiotics and host's immune defences. However, the biofilm mode of growth is also beneficial to bacteria living in natural environments, since it allows the attachment to solid substrates, and provides a protected mode of growth that facilitates survival in hostile environments (Hall-Stoodley *et al.*, 2004). Therefore, it is not surprising that biofilm levels did not differ significantly between NCL, VET and HCL *A. baumannii* isolates tested in this study (Figure 8).

Different from biofilm, the ability to form air-surface pellicles was more frequent among HCL isolates (48%) than among NCL and VET isolates (26% and 22%, respectively; see Table S2 in Supplementary Material). This observation suggests that biofilm and surface pellicle formation are independent characteristics, the latter being significantly associated with isolates responsible for human infection.



Figure 8. Biofilm formation onto the surface of 96-well polystyrene microtiter plates by non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* isolates grown statically for 48 h in TSBD at 37°C. Biofilm levels were normalized by the bacterial growth. Data points represent the mean values from two independent experiments for each isolate tested. The line bar represents the median value for each group. One way Anova analysis with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups (* p<0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

Resistance to desiccation is an intrinsic feature of *A. baumannii* and has been proposed to contribute to the success of epidemic lineages because of their long persistence in the hospital environment (Jawad *et al.*, 1998). Therefore, the survival of the different *A. baumannii* isolates onto a dry surface was weekly monitored over a period of 6 weeks. Results (Table S3 in Supplementary Material) denote no significant differences in survival rates between NCL, VET and HCL isolates, although VET isolates showed stronger tendency to 6-weeks survival (93% survivors) compared with NCL and HCL isolates (75% survivors each).

Heavy metal and antimicrobial resistance

Some heavy and semi-metal salts, including chromium, mercury, cadmium, tellurium, arsenic and nickel, are major environmental pollutants. These elements can be present in the environment at high levels as the result of man-made activities, and can exert a selective pressure on the environmental microflora, resulting in the selection of resistant strains. Some of these elements, however, have also been used until the 20th century as components of medicines. In particular, chromium, mercury and arsenic have been incorporated as active components of various disinfectant or chemotherapeutic formulations. Therefore, we conceived to determine the resistance to such compounds in the three A. baumannii groups, looking for source-dependent differences. While groups could not be differentiated based on a univocal resistance pattern to any of the tested compounds, some significant differences were observed (Figure 9). The most intriguing differences were those observed for mercury and arsenic resistance in VET and HCL groups, respectively, compared with the NCL group. On the other hand, the NCL group was significantly more resistant to nickel ad cadmium compared with the HCL group. It is therefore tempting to speculate that previous exposure to mercury and arsenic in the veterinary and clinical practice may have selected for higher resistance to these elements, as opposite to what observed for nickel ad cadmium, two typical environmental pollutants, to which HCL isolates showed relatively low resistance. No significant differences in resistance to Cr and Te were observed between NCL, VET and HCL isolates (Figure 9).



Figure 9. Distribution of the MIC (μ M) values for K₂Cr₂O₇, HgCl₂, CdSO₄, Na₂TeO₃, NaAsO₂ and NiSO₄ in non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* isolates. The concentration ranges were: 0.8-50 μ M for Na₂TeO₃ (D); 3.125-200 μ M for HgCl₂ (B); 31.2-2,000 μ M for K₂Cr₂O₇, (A) and CdSO₄ (C); 312.5-200,000 μ M for NaAsO₂ (E) and NiSO₄, (F). One way Anova with Post test (Tukey's multiple comparison test) was used to determine statistical differences between the three groups. Asterisks indicate statistically significant differences (*p value< 0.05; ** p<0.01; *** p<0.001).

Lastly, antibiotic susceptibility testing was performed using a panel of 10 antibiotics (Figure 10). The vast majority of isolates were resistant to aztreonam and susceptible to tigecycline, irrespective of their source. These results were expected, since aztreonam resistance is conferred by the AmpC-type β-lactamase which is widespread in A. baumannii (Rodríguez-Martínez *et al.*, 2010) whereas tigecycline is a novel glycilglycine antibiotic which reached the market after the isolation of almost all the strains used in this work. Also sulbactam (in combination with ampicillin) and colistin were active on most or all isolates of the three groups, in line with the efficacy of these drugs on recent clinical isolates (Garnacho-Montero et al., 2015). Striking differences between HCL and the other two groups were indeed observed for amikacin, ceftazidime, and imipenem; in fact, resistance to these drugs was very frequent among clinical isolates only (70% to 100% non-susceptible isolates), while it was absent or very infrequent among veterinary and environmental isolates. Finally, resistance to ciprofloxacin, gentamycin, and sulphamethoxazole/trimethoprim appeared very common in both VET and HCL groups, while it was nearly absent in the NCL group (Figure 10). This is because these drugs, or their congeners, have broadly been used in both animal and human therapy.



Figure 10. Antibiotic susceptibility of non-clinical (NCL), veterinary (VET) and human clinical (HCL) *A. baumannii* isolates. Each histogram reports the percentage of sensitive (S, white), intermediate (I, grey) and resistant (R, resistant) for each group. AKN, amikacin, SAM ampicillin-sulbactam, ATM, aztreonam, CAZ, ceftazidime, CIP, ciprofloxacin, COL, colistin, GMN, gentamycin, IPM, imipenem, TGC, tigecycline and SXT, sulphamethoxazole/trimethoprim.

Concluding remarks

The extra-hospital reservoir of *A. baumannii*, if any, remains still elusive. Intensive searches conducted over many years have led to the isolation of a limited number strains from non-hospital sources, and few of such strains originate from natural environments or sources certainly unlinked to human infection. Furthermore, *A. baumannii* is increasingly reported in association with animal infections, raising the possibility that animals could become infected from still unknown environmental sources. However, the origin(s) and transmission route(s) is(are) difficult to trace for veterinary infections. Indeed, it is unclear if different populations of *A. baumannii* exist in natural habitats, as opposed to those found in the clinics (either human or veterinary). MLST studies have clearly delineated a few major lineages responsible for most of the infections worldwide, but a number of minor types represented by one or few isolates also exist, and most often these isolates originate from sporadic cases or from the extra-hospital environment. In addition, while virulence properties have been delineated for clinical and veterinary *A. baumannii* isolates and their association with human and animal pathology established, very few data are available on the virulence potential of isolates from environmental sources.

Based on the above considerations, we conducted an in-depth genetic and phenotypic characherization of NCL, VET and HCL *A. baumannii* isolates, focusing on traits related to environmental fitness and virulence in animal hosts. To ensure diversity inside the three groups, representative isolates from several collections and different regions were selected. When available, typing data were preliminarily reviewed for isolates from similar sources or from the same country, so to avoid the selection of potentially related isolates. A total of 81 isolates, equally distributed in the three groups, was analysed.

RAPD fingerprinting substantiated remarkable diversity between isolates, since identical fingerprints were obtained for only 7 groups composed of 2 or 3 isolates each, whereas unique fingerprints were observed by 65 out of 81 isolates. Notably, sequence grouping revealed that isolates belonging to epidemic ICL-I, -II and -III lineages were more frequent in VET (88.9%) and HCL (81.5%) than in NCL (14.8%) isolates. Moreover, rare or new SG profiles (*i.e.*, additional to those defined by Karah *et al.*, 2012), were characteristic of NCL isolates only, indicating greater genetic diversity within this group.

A number of phenotypic traits were then analysed with the aim of identifying distinctive features that could allow differentiation between groups.

All isolates grew on LAM and in M9 mineral medium supplemented with succinate, but 7 failed to grow on SAM, indicating that: *i*) auxotrophy can be excluded as cause of growth

failure and, *ii*) acetate is not invariably used as carbon source by *A. baumannii*. The possibility that SAM does not support the growth of all *A.baumannii* strains should be taken into account, since SAM is indicated as an elective medium for *A. baumannii* enrichment.

Polysaccharolytic activity was infrequently found in all three groups and observed only using starch as the substrate, denoting the limited potential of *A. baumanni* to obtain sugars from hydrolysis of plant polysaccharides, which represent the main carbon sources in soil.

Among several phenotypes tested, no differences in serum resistance, phospholipase D production, biofilm formation and LPS shedding were observed between the three groups. Assuming that these phenotypes can influence (either directly or indirectly) bacterial virulence, NCL isolates would predictably have the same potential as VET and HCL counterparts to cause disease through these pathogenicity traits. It is also possible that these characterisics are equally important for the success both in the host and in the environment. However, remarkable differences between NCL and either VET or HCL isolates were observed for other traits related to *in vivo* fitness and virulence, and these differences would provide some clues to understanding *A. baumannii* pathogenicity in animals. For instance, NCL isolates showed a narrower growth temperature range and reduced ability to multiply in serum and form surface pellicle, suggesting limited growth capabilities *in vivo*. Compared with the VET group, NCL isolates produced less siderophores and proteases, though the importance of these characteristics in determining virulence in humans is questionable, since not evident for the HCL group.

Furthermore, it was interesting to observe a different pattern of resistance to some toxic metals between NCL and VET or HCL isolates. The NCL group was more sensitive to mercury and arsenic, two metals with long history as anti-infectives, but more resistant to nickel ad cadmium, two typical environmental pollutants. However, the most striking differences were observed at the level of antibiotic resistance, which clearly delineated two groups; one composed of the overall susceptible NCL population, and the other including both VET and HCL resistant isolates. Thus, it appears that the *A. baumannii* population living in the extra-hospital environment is genetically distinct from epidemic ICLs and invariably susceptible to antibiotic since not previously exposed to these drugs. Conversely, VET and HCL strains belong to the epidemic ICLs and are endowed with much higher resistance to antimicrobials, irrespective of whether they originate from animals of humans.

In conclusion, this study suggests that *A. baumannii* pathogenicity is both multifactorial and combinatorial, and indicates that antibiotic resistance rather than virulence could have played a crucial role for the success of *A. baumannii* as a pathogen of both humans and animals.

Chapter 2 References

- Al Bayssari, C., Dabboussi, F., Hamze, M., Rolain, J. M. 2014. Emergence of carbapenemase-producing *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Acinetobacter baumannii* in livestock animals in Lebanon. J Antimicrob Chemother. **70**(3):950-1.
- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Carattoli, A., Visca, P. 2011a. Deciphering the multifactorial nature of *Acinetobacter baumannii* pathogenicity. PLoS One. 6(8):e22674.
- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Towner, K. J., Visca, P. 2011b. Genome-assisted identification of putative iron-utilization genes in *Acinetobacter baumannii* and their distribution among a genotypically diverse collection of clinical isolates. Res Microbiol. 162(3):279-84.
- Antunes, L. C., Visca, P., Towner, K. J. 2014. *Acinetobacter baumannii*: evolution of a global pathogen. Pathog Dis. **71**(3):292-301.
- Bauer, A. W., Kirby, W. M., Sherris, J. C., Turck, M. 1966. Antibiotic susceptibility testing by a standardized single disc method. Am J Clin Pathol. 45:493-496.
- Baumann, P. 1968. Isolation of *Acinetobacter* from soil and water. J. Bacteriol. 96:39-42.
- Bergogne-Bérézin, E. and Towner, K. J. 1996. Acinetobacter spp. as nosocomial pathogens: microbiological, clinical, and epidemiological features. Clin Microbiol Rev. 9: 148-165.
- Berka, R., Gray, G., Vasil, M. 1981. Studies of phospholipase C (heat-labile hemolysin) in *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. Infect Immun. **34**:1071-1074.
- Berlau, J., Aucken, H. M., Houang, E., Pitt, T. L. 1999. Isolation of *Acinetobacter* spp. including *A. baumannii* from vegetables: implications for hospital-acquired infections. J Hosp Infect. **42**(3):201-4.
- Blocker, A., Gounon, P., Larquet, E., Niebuhr, K., Cabiaux, V., *et al.* 1999. The tripartite type III secreton of *Shigella flexneri* inserts IpaB and IpaC into host membranes. J Cell Biol. 147:683-693.
- Bordenave, S., Goñi-Urriza, M. S., Caumette, P., Duran, R. 2007. Effects of heavy fuel oil on the bacterial community structure of a pristine microbial mat. Appl Environ Microbiol. **73**(19):6089-97.

- Bradford, M. M. 1976. A rapid and sensitive method for the quantitation of microgram quantities of protein utilizing the principle of protein-dye binding. Anal Biochem. 72:248-54.
- British society for antimicrobial chemotherapy (BSAC). 2013. Methods for antimicrobial susceptibility testing.
- Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute (CLSI). Performance standards for antimicrobial susceptibility testing; seventeenth informational supplement. Document M100-S17. Wayne, PA: Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute; 2007.
- Dhakephalkar, P. K., Chopade, B. A. 1994. High levels of multiple metal resistance and its correlation to antibiotic resistance in environmental isolates of *Acinetobacter*. Biometals. 7(1):67-74.
- Diancourt, L., Passet, V., Nemec, A., Dijkshoorn, L., Brisse, S. 2010. The population structure of *Acinetobacter baumannii*: expanding multiresistant clones from an ancestral susceptible genetic pool. PLoS One. **5**(4):e10034.
- Dijkshoorn, L., Aucken, H., Gerner-Smidt, P., Janssen, P., Kaufmann, M. E., Garaizar, J., Ursing, J., Pitt, T. L. 1996. Comparison of outbreak and nonoutbreak Acinetobacter baumannii strains by genotypic and phenotypic methods. J Clin Microbiol. 34(6):1519-25.
- Endimiani, A., Hujer, K. M., Hujer, A. M., Bertschy, I., Rossano, A., Koch, C., Gerber, V., Francey, T., Bonomo, R. A., Perreten, V. 2011. Acinetobacter baumannii isolates from pets and horses in Switzerland: molecular characterization and clinical data. J Antimicrob Chemother. 66(10):2248-54.
- Ercolini, D., Russo, F., Nasi, A., Ferranti, P., Villani, F. 2009. Mesophilic and psychrotrophic bacteria from meat and their spoilage potential in vitro and in beef. Appl Environ Microbiol. 75(7):1990-2001.
- European Committee on Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing (EUCAST). 2013. Breakpoint tables for interpretation of MICs and zone diameters. Version 3.1.
- Eveillard, M., Kempf, M., Belmonte, O., Pailhoriès, H., Joly-Guillou, M. L. 2013. Reservoirs of *Acinetobacter baumannii* outside the hospital and potential involvement in emerging human community-acquired infections. Int J Infect Dis. **17**(10):e802-5.
- Fournier, P. E., Vallenet, D., Barbe, V., Audic, S., Ogata, H., Poirel, L., Richet, H., Robert, C., Mangenot, S., Abergel, C., Nordmann, P., Weissenbach, J., Raoult, D., Claverie, J. M. 2006. Comparative genomics of multidrug resistance in

Acinetobacter baumannii. PLoS Genet. 2(1):e7.

- Garnacho-Montero, J., Amaya-Villar, R., Ferrándiz-Millón, C., Díaz-Martín, A., López-Sánchez, J. M., Gutiérrez-Pizarraya, A. 2015. Optimum treatment strategies for carbapenem-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* bacteremia. Expert Rev Anti Infect Ther. 13(6):769-77.
- Gennari, M., Lombardi, P. 1993. Comparative characterization of *Acinetobacter* strains isolated from different foods and clinical sources. Zentralbl Bakteriol. 279(4):553-64.
- Gentile, V., Frangipani, E., Bonchi, C., Minandri, F., Runci, F., Visca, P. 2014. Iron and *Acinetobacter baumannii* Biofilm Formation. Pathogens. 3(3):704-19. doi: 10.3390/pathogens3030704.
- Giannouli, M., Cuccurullo, S., Crivaro, V., Di Popolo, A., Bernardo, M., Tomasone, F., Amato, G., Brisse, S., Triassi, M., Utili, R., Zarrilli, R. 2010. Molecular epidemiology of multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* in a tertiary care hospital in Naples, Italy, shows the emergence of a novel epidemic clone. J. Clin. Microbiol. 48,1223-1230.
- Girlich, D., Poirel, L., Nordmann, P. 2010. First isolation of the *bla*_{OXA-23} carbapenemase gene from an environmental *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolate. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 54(1):578-9.
- Grundmann, H. J., Towner, K. J., Dijkshoorn, L., Gerner-Smidt, P., Maher, M., Seifert, H., Vaneechoutte, M. 1997. Multicenter study using standardized protocols and reagents for evaluation of reproducibility of PCR-based fingerprinting of *Acinetobacter* spp. J Clin Microbiol. 35(12):3071-7.
- Guardabassi, L., Dalsgaard, A., Olsen, J. E. 1999. Phenotypic characterization and antibiotic resistance of *Acinetobacter* spp. isolated from aquatic sources. J Appl Microbiol. 87(5):659-67.
- Guterman, S. K. 1973. Colicin B: Mode of action and inhibition by enterochelin. J. Bacteriol. 114:1217-1224
- Hall-Stoodley, L., Costerton, J. W., Stoodley, P. 2004. Bacterial biofilms: from the natural environment to infectious diseases. Nat Rev Microbiol. 2(2):95-108.
- Hamouda, A., Findlay, J., Al Hassan, L., Amyes, S. G. 2011. Epidemiology of *Acinetobacter baumannii* of animal origin. Int J Antimicrob Agents. **38**(4):314-8.

- Hankin, L., Zucker, M., Sands, D. C. 1971. Improved solid medium for the detection and enumeration of pectolytic bacteria. Appl Microbiol. 22(2):205-9.
- Harding, C. M., Kinsella, R. L., Palmer, L. D., Skaar, E. P., Feldman, M. F. 2016. Medically Relevant *Acinetobacter* Species Require a Type II Secretion System and Specific Membrane-Associated Chaperones for the Export of Multiple Substrates and Full Virulence. PLoS Pathog. 12(1):e1005391.
- Hoa, P. T., Managaki, S., Nakada, N., Takada, H., Shimizu, A., Anh, D. H., Viet,
 P. H., Suzuki, S. 2011. Antibiotic contamination and occurrence of antibioticresistant bacteria in aquatic environments of northern Vietnam. Sci Total Environ.
 409(15):2894-901.
- Houang, E. T., Chu, Y. W., Leung, C. M., Chu, K. Y., Berlau, J., Ng, K. C., Cheng, A. F. 2001. Epidemiology and infection control implications of *Acinetobacter* spp. in Hong Kong. J Clin Microbiol. 39(1):228-34.
- Huys, G., Bartie, K., Cnockaert, M., Hoang Oanh, D. T., Phuong, N. T., Somsiri, T., Chinabut, S., Yusoff, F. M., Shariff, M., Giacomini, M., Teale, A., Swings, J. 2007. Biodiversity of chloramphenicol-resistant mesophilic heterotrophs from Southeast Asian aquaculture environments. Res Microbiol. 158(3):228-35.
- Iacono, M., Villa, L., Fortini, D., Bordoni, R., Imperi, F., Bonnal, R. J., Sicheritz-Ponten, T., De Bellis, G., Visca, P., Cassone, A., Carattoli, A. 2008. Wholegenome pyrosequencing of an epidemic multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* strain belonging to the European clone II group. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 52(7):2616-25.
- Jawad, A., Hawkey, P. M., Heritage, J., Snelling, A. M. 1994. Description of Leeds *Acinetobacter* Medium, a new selective and differential medium for isolation of clinically important *Acinetobacter* spp., and comparison with Herellea agar and Holton's agar. J Clin Microbiol. **32**(10):2353-8.
- Jawad, A., Seifert, H., Snelling, A. M., Heritage, J., Hawkey, P. M. 1998. Survival of *Acinetobacter baumannii* on dry surfaces: comparison of outbreak and sporadic isolates. J Clin Microbiol. **36**(7):1938-41.
- Jin, J. S., Kwon, S. O., Moon, D. C., Gurung, M., Lee, J. H., Kim, S. I., Lee, J. C. 2011. *Acinetobacter baumannii* secretes cytotoxic outer membrane protein A via outer membrane vesicles. PLoS One. 6(2):e17027.

- Karah, N., Sundsfjord, A., Towner, K., Samuelsen, O. 2012. Insights into the global molecular epidemiology of carbapenem non-susceptible clones of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Drug Resist Updat. **15**(4):237-47.
- Kempf, M., Abdissa, A., Diatta, G., Trape, J. F., Angelakis, E., Mediannikov, O., La Scola, B., Raoult, D. 2012. Detection of *Acinetobacter baumannii* in human head and body lice from Ethiopia and identification of new genotypes. Int J Infect Dis. 16(9):e680-3. doi: 10.1016/j.ijid.2012.05.1024.
- La Scola, B., and Raoult, D. 2004. *Acinetobacter baumannii* in human body louse. Emerg. Infect. Dis. **10**:1671-1673.
- Lin, L., Tan, B., Pantapalangkoor, P., Ho, T., Baquir, B., Tomaras, A., Montgomery, J. I., Reilly, U., Barbacci, E. G., Hujer, K., Bonomo, R. A., Fernandez, L., Hancock, R. E., Adams, M. D., French, S. W., Buslon, V. S., Spellberg, B. 2012. Inhibition of LpxC protects mice from resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* by modulating inflammation and enhancing phagocytosis. MBio. 2;3(5).
- Longo, F., Vuotto, C., Donelli, G. 2014. Biofilm formation in *Acinetobacter* baumannii. New Microbiol. **37**(2):119-27.
- Lynch, J. M. 1976. Products of soil microorganisms in relation to plant growth. CRC Crit Rev Microbiol. 5(1):67-107
- Martí, S., Rodríguez-Baño, J., Catel-Ferreira, M., Jouenne, T., Vila, J., Seifert, H., Dé, E. 2011. Biofilm formation at the solid-liquid and air-liquid interfaces by *Acinetobacter* species. BMC Res Notes. 11;4:5.
- McConnell, M. J., Actis, L. and Pachón, J. 2013. *Acinetobacter baumannii*: human infections, factors contributing to pathogenesis and animal models. FEMS Microbiol Rev. 37: 130-155.
- Modarresi, F., Azizi, O., Shakibaie, M. R., Motamedifar, M., Mosadegh, E., Mansouri, S. 2015. Iron limitation enhances acyl homoserine lactone (AHL) production and biofilm formation in clinical isolates of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Virulence. 6(2):152-61.
- Nam, H. M., Lim, S. K., Kim, J. M., Joo, Y. S., Jang, K. C., Jung, S. C. 2010. In vitro activities of antimicrobials against six important species of gram-negative bacteria isolated from raw milk samples in Korea. Foodborne Pathog Dis. 7(2):221-4.
- Navon-Venezia, S., Ben-Ami, R., Carmeli, Y. 2005. Update on *Pseudomonas* aeruginosa and Acinetobacter baumannii infections in the healthcare setting. Curr
Opin Infect Dis. 18(4):306-13.

- Ohman, D., Sadoff, J., Iglewski, B. 1980. Toxin A-deficient mutants of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* PA103: isolation and characterization. Infect. Immun. 28: 899-908.
- O'Toole, G. A., Pratt, L. A., Watnick, P. I., Newman, D. K., Weaver, V. B., Kolter, R. 1999. Genetic approaches to study of biofilms. Methods Enzymol. 310:91-109.
- Pailhoriès, H., Belmonte, O., Kempf, M., Lemarié, C., Cuziat, J., Quinqueneau, C., Ramont, C., Joly-Guillou, M. L., Eveillard, M. 2015. Diversity of *Acinetobacter baumannii* strains isolated in humans, companion animals, and the environment in Reunion Island: an exploratory study. Int J Infect Dis. 37:64-9.
- Pascon, R. C., Bergamo, R. F., Spinelli, R. X., de Souza, E. D., Assis, D. M., Juliano, L., Vallim, M. A. 2011. Amylolytic microorganism from são paulo zoo composting: isolation, identification, and amylase production. Enzyme Res. 2011:679624. doi:10.4061/2011/679624.
- Payne, S. M. 1994. Detection, isolation, and characterization of siderophore. Methods Enzimol. 235:329-344.
- Peleg, A. Y., Seifert, H., Paterson, D. L. 2008. *Acinetobacter baumannii*: emergence of a successful pathogen. Clin Microbiol Rev. **21**(3):538-82.
- Phillips, P., Prior, D., Dawes, B. 1984. A modified azoalbumin technique for the assay of proteolytic enzymes for use in blood group serology. J Clin Pathol. 37: 329-331.
- Pier, G. B. 2007. *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* lipopolysaccharide: a major virulence factor, initiator of inflammation and target for effective immunity. Int J Med Microbiol. **297**(5):277-95.
- Pournaras, S., Markogiannakis, A., Ikonomidis, A., Kondyli, L., Bethimouti, K., Maniatis, A. N., Legakis, N. J., Tsakris, A. 2006. Outbreak of multiple clones of imipenem-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates expressing OXA-58 carbapenemase in an intensive care unit. J. Antimicrob. Chemother. 57:557-561.
- Riley, T. V., Taylor, M. L. 1989. A note on susceptibility of *Branhamella catarrhalis* to heavy metals. J Appl Bacteriol. **67**(2):185-9.

- Roca, I., Espinal, P., Vila-Farrés, X., Vila, J. 2012. The Acinetobacter baumannii Oxymoron: Commensal Hospital Dweller Turned Pan-Drug-Resistant Menace. Front Microbiol. 3:148. doi: 10.3389/fmicb.2012.00148.
- Rodríguez-Martínez, J. M., Nordmann, P., Ronco, E., Poirel, L. 2010. Extendedspectrum cephalosporinase in *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 54(8):3484-8.
- Rokhbakhsh-Zamin, F., Sachdev, D., Kazemi-Pour, N., Engineer, A., Pardesi, K. R., Zinjarde, S., Dhakephalkar, P. K., Chopade, B. A. 2011. Characterization of plant-growth-promoting traits of *Acinetobacter* species isolated from rhizosphere of *Pennisetum glaucum*. J Microbiol Biotechnol. 21(6):556-66.
- Sarma, P. M., Bhattacharya, D., Krishnan, S., Lal, B. 2004. Assessment of intraspecies diversity among strains of *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolated from sites contaminated with petroleum hydrocarbons. Can J Microbiol. **50**(6):405-14.
- Schwyn, B. and Neilands, J. B. 1987. Universal chemical assay for the detection and determination of siderophores. Anal Biochem. **160**(1):47-56.
- Seifert, H., Dijkshoorn, L. 2008. Overview of the microbial characteristics, taxonomy, and epidemiology of *Acinetobacter*. In: Bergogne-Berezin E, editor. *Acinetobacter* Biology and Pathogenesis. New York: Springer p. 34.
- Spence, R. P., Towner, K. J., Henwood, C. J., James, D., Woodford, N., Livermore, D. M. 2002. Population structure and antibiotic resistance of *Acinetobacter* DNA group 2 and 13TU isolates from hospitals in the UK. J Med Microbiol. 51(12):1107-12.
- Stahl, J., Bergmann, H., Göttig, S., Ebersberger, I., Averhoff, B. 2015. *Acinetobacter baumannii* Virulence Is Mediated by the Concerted Action of Three Phospholipases D. PLoS One. 10(9):e0138360.
- Stratton, C. W. 1988. Serum bactericidal test. Clin Microbiol Rev. 1(1):19-26.
- Teather, R. M., Wood, P. J. 1982. Use of Congo red-polysaccharide interactions in enumeration and characterization of cellulolytic bacteria from the bovine rumen. Appl Environ Microbiol. 43(4):777-80.
- Tjernberg, I., Ursing, J. 1989. Clinical strains of *Acinetobacter* classified by DNA-DNA hybridization. APMIS. **97**(7):595-605.
- Towner, K. J. 2009. *Acinetobacter*: an old friend, but a new enemy. J Hosp Infect. 73(4):355-63

- Turton, J. F., Gabriel, S. N., Valderrey, C., Kaufmann, M. E., Pitt, T. L. 2007. Use of sequence-based typing and multiplex PCR to identify clonal lineages of outbreak strains of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Clin Microbiol Infect. **13**(8):807-15.
- Turton, J. F., Woodford, N., Glover, J., Yarde, S., Kaufmann, M. E., Pitt, T. L. 2006. Identification of *Acinetobacter baumannii* by detection of the blaOXA-51-like carbapenemase gene intrinsic to this species. J Clin Microbiol. **44**(8):2974-6.
- Vaneechoutte, M., Devriese, L. A., Dijkshoorn, L., Lamote, B., Deprez, P., Verschraegen, G., Haesebrouck, F. 2000. Acinetobacter baumannii-infected vascular catheters collected from horses in an equine clinic. J Clin Microbiol. 38(11):4280-1.
- Visca, P., Seifert, H., Towner, K. J. 2011. *Acinetobacter* infection--an emerging threat to human health. IUBMB Life. **63**(12):1048-54.
- Zarrilli, R., Vitale, D., Di Popolo, A., Bagattini, M., Daoud, Z., Khan, A.U., Afif, C., Triassi, M. 2008. A plasmid-borne bla_{OXA-58} gene confers imipenem resistance to *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates from a Lebanese hospital. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother*. 52:4115-4120.
- Zordan, S., Prenger-Berninghoff, E., Weiss, R., van der Reijden, T., van den Broek, P., Baljer, G., Dijkshoorn, L. 2011. Multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* in veterinary clinics, Germany. Emerg Infect Dis. 17(9):1751-4.

Supplementary material

Table 51. Strains used in this study	Table S1. Strains used in this study	
--------------------------------------	--------------------------------------	--

Strain (alternative designation)	Origin (sample) ^a	Year of isolation	Country	R-profile ^b	Sequence group (International clonal lineages, ICL)	Reference	
46-40	NCL (raw vegetables)	1984	Italy	ATM	13	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
109F5A	NCL (raw vegetables)	1984	Italy	ATM	14	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
54-21	NCL (cheese)	1984	Italy	ATM	NV1	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
56-28	NCL (cheese)	1984	Italy	ATM	12	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
114A14	NCL (raw milk)	1984	Italy	ATM	13	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
LUH01649 (112A16)	NCL (raw milk)	1984	Italy	ATM	7	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
LUH01650 (8B18)	NCL (pre- cooked food)	1984	Italy	ATM	1 (ICL-II)	Gennari <i>et al.</i> , 1993	
LUH08558 (014-1)	NCL (cow faeces)	1996	The Netherlands	ATM	13	Dijkshoorn, 1996;	
31925	NCL (sediment, aquaculture site)	1982	Malaysia	ATM	13	Huys et al., 2007	
31943	NCL (sediment, aquaculture site)	1988	Malaysia	ATM	4	Huys et al., 2007	
31950	NCL (water, aquaculture site)	2006	Malaysia	ATM	9	Huys et al., 2007	
31953	NCL (water, aquaculture site)	2006	Malaysia	ATM	1 (ICL-II)	Huys et al., 2007	
31954	NCL (water, aquaculture site)	2006	Malaysia	ATM, CIP, SXT	13	Huys et al., 2007	
31957	NCL (sediment, aquaculture site)	2006	Malaysia	ATM	1 (ICL-II)	Huys et al., 2007	
31961	NCL (sediment,	2006	Malaysia	ATM	4	Huys et al., 2007	
32237	NCL (water,	2006	Thailand	ATM	5	Huys et al., 2007	
32239	NCL (water,	2006	Thailand	ATM	5	Huys et al., 2007	
32241	NCL (sediment, aquaculture site)	2006	Thailand	ATM	14	Huys et al., 2007	
32242	NCL (sediment,	2006	Thailand	ATM	5	Huys et al., 2007	
32244	NCL (water,	2006	Thailand	ATM	5	Huys et al., 2007	
32349	NCL (water,	2006	Vietnam		NV2	Huys et al., 2007	
32355	NCL (fish,	2006	Vietnam	ATM	NV2	Huys et al., 2007	
32457	NCL (water,	2006	Vietnam		13	Huys et al., 2007	
B9	NCL (water, river)	2009	France	SAM, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, IPM, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Girlich <i>et al.</i> , 2010	
30M	NCL (slaughterhouse beef muscle)	2008	Italy	5111	NV3	Ercolini <i>et al.</i> , 2009	
47M	NCL (slaughterhouse	2008	Italy	ATM	NV4	Ercolini <i>et al.</i> , 2009	
A046-5	NCL (water, lake)	2008	Italy	ATM	4	Seifert & Dijkshoorn, 2008	

Km1008-06	VET (dog pus surgical wound)	2004-2009	Switzerland	ATM, CIP, GMN, TGC	1 (ICL-II)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
OD474-06	VET (cat liver biopsy)	2004-2009	Switzerland	CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
Km693-07	VET (dog bronchial	2004-2009	Switzerland	SAM, ATM, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
Km323-09	VET (dog eye swab)	2004-2009	Switzerland	SAM, ATM, CIP, GMN, IPM, TGC, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
Km456-05	VET (cat urine)	2004-2009	Switzerland	GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
Km1245-05	VET (horse pus wound)	2004-2009	Switzerland	GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
Km765-04	VET (dog pericardial effusion)	2004-2009	Switzerland	CIP, GMN	1 (ICL-II)	Endimiani 2011	et	al.,
ACI_0638 (DVL5022)	VET (intravenous horse catheter)	2000-2008	Belgium	AKN, ATM, CIP, GMN, SXT	3 (ICL-III)	Vaneechou al., 2000	itte	et
ACI_0639 (DVL4982)	VET (intravenous horse catheter)	2000-2008	Belgium	ATM, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Vaneechou al., 2000	itte	et
ACI_0644 (DVL5007)	VET (intravenous horse catheter)	2000-2008	Belgium	GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Vaneechou al., 2000	itte	et
5966	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany	CIP, GMN	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
132	VET (dog pericardium)	2000-2008	Germany	SAM, ATM, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
4255	VET (dog abscess)	2000-2008	Germany	ATM, CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e	et	al.,
3204	VET (horse tendon)	2000-2008	Germany	CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e	et	al.,
P1697	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany		1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
1782	VET (dog urine)	2000-2008	Germany	CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
172	VET (dog urine)	2000-2008	Germany	CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
P1959	VET (cat thorax)	2000-2008	Germany	ATM, CIP, GMN, TGC. SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
4297	VET (dog wound)	2000-2008	Germany	AKN, CIP, GMN, TGC	3 (ICL-III)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
196-1	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany	AKN, ATM, CIP, GMN. SXT	3 (ICL-III)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
1231	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany	CIP, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Zordan e	et	al.,
P869	VET (horse cervix)	2000-2008	Germany	AKN, ATM, CIP, GMN, IPM, SXT	3 (ICL-III)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
760	VET (dog blood)	2000-2008	Germany	ATM, CIP, GMN, TGC	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
1173	VET (dog wound)	2000-2008	Germany	CAZ, CIP, GMN	1 (ICL-II)	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,
1356	VET (dog fistula)	2000-2008	Germany	AKN, ATM, CIP, GMN SXT	3 (ICL-III)	Zordan e	et	al.,
3061	VET (cow	2000-2008	Germany	ATM	14	Zordan e	et	al.,
4199	VET (dog vagina)	2000-2008	Germany		8	Zordan e 2011	et	al.,

A60	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Argentina	IPM, MEM, AKN, CAZ, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A369	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Spain	IPM, MEM, AKN, SAM, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A372	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Greece	AKN, SAM, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, IPM_SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A377	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Germany	IPM, MEM, AKN, CAZ, CIP, GMN, IPM, SXT	3 (ICL-III)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A390	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Bulgaria	IPM, MEM, AKN, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN. SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A402	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Taiwan	AKN, SAM, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A437	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Croatia	CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A440	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Bulgaria	AKN, CIP, GMN, IPM, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A458	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Estonia	AKN, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A472	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Poland	MEM, SAM, CIP, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
A491	HCL ^c (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	India	AKN, SAM, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT, IPM	1 (ICL-II)	Towner, 2008; Antunes <i>et al.</i> , 2011
50C	HCL (respiratory secretions)	2004	Italy	CAZ, ATM, CIP, IPM, MEM, AKN, GMN, SAM, AMP, COL, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	D'Arezzo. <i>et al.</i> , 2009
139L	HCL (respiratory secretions)	2007	Italy	CAZ, ATM, CIP, IPM, MEM, AKN, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	D'Arezzo et al.,2009
175P	HCL (wound swab)	2008	Italy	CAZ, ATM, CIP, IPM, SAM, AKN, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	D'Arezzo et al.,2009
141M	HCL (respiratory secretions)	2007	Italy	CAZ, ATM, CIP, IPM, AKN, GMN, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	D'Arezzo et al.,2009
82D	HCL (wound swab)	2004	Italy	TIG, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	D'Arezzo et al.,2009
3130	HCL (blood)	2004	Lebanon	IPM, AKN, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Zarrilli <i>et al.</i> , 2008
3889	HCL (bronchial	2005	Greece	IPM, AKN, ATM,	1 (ICL-II)	Pournaras <i>et al.</i> , 2006
4025	HCL (bronchial	2005	Lebanon	IPM, AKN, ATM,	3 (ICL-III)	Di Popolo <i>et al.</i> ,
3868	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2003	Turkey	IPM, AKN, SAM, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN SYT	12	Pournaras <i>et al.</i> , 2006
3871	HCL (bronchial	2003	Turkey	CAZ, CIP, SXT,	5	Vahaboglu <i>et al.</i> ,
3865	HCL (blood)	2005	Turkey	IPM, AKN, SAM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	12	Vahaboglu <i>et al.</i> , 2006
3909	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2007	Italy	IPM, AKN, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, SXT	8	Giannouli <i>et al.</i> , 2010

ATCC 17978	HCL (respiratory secretions)	1951	France	SXT	7	Baumanni <i>et al</i> , 1968
AYE	HCL (urine)	2001	France	AKN, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, TGC, SXT	2 (ICL-1)	Fournier <i>et al.</i> , 2006
ACICU	HCL (cerebrospinal fluid)	2005	Italy	AKN, ATM, CAZ, CIP, GMN, IPM, SXT	1 (ICL-II)	Iacono <i>et al.</i> , 2008
RUH 5875	HCL (blood)	1997	The Netherlands	AKN, CIP, GMN,	3 (ICL-III)	Diancourt <i>et al.</i> , 2010 Van Dessel <i>et al.</i> , 2004

^{*a*}NCL, non clinical; VET, veterinary; HCL, human clinical.

^bIsolates showing an intermediate level of susceptibility were classified as resistant. For some isolates an extended antibiotic resistance profile is available in the corresponding reference AKN, amikacin, ATM, aztreonam, CIP, ciprofloxacin, CAZ, ceftazidime, COT, cotrimoxazole, COL, colistin, CTR, ceftriaxone FEP, cefepime, GMN, gentamicin, IPM, imipenem, LVX, levofloxacin, MEM, meropenem, PIP, piperacillin, P/T, , SAM, ampicillin-sulbactam, SXT, trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole, TGC, tigecyclin, TZP, piperacillin-tazobactam

^{*c*}human clinical isolates obtained from ARPAC project (A60-A491) derived from either respiratory secretion or blood, without specification from the sender laboratory

Source	Strain		Growth	on Luri	a agar a	t	Growth on LAM	Growth on SAM	Polysaccharolytic activity	Surface pellicle formation
		4°C	18°C	37°C	44°C	47°C				Tormation
NCL	46-40	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+
	109F5A	-	+	+	+	-	+	-	-	+
	54-21	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	56-28	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	114A14	-	+	+	+	-	+	-	-	-
	LUH01649	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	LUH01650	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	LUH08558	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	31925	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	31943	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	31950	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	31953	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	31954	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	31957	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	31961	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	•	+
	32237	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	•	-
	32239	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	•	-
	32241	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	32242	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	32244	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	•	+
	32349	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	32333	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	•	-
	32437 B0	-	+	+	+	-	+	-	(starch)	-
	30M	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (statell)	-
	47M	-	+	+	+	+	+	-	-	+
	4/101	-	- T	- T	- T	- T	+	-	-	-
	A040-3	-	- T	T	т	- T	т	т	-	-
VET	Km1008-06	_	-	-	+	-			⊥ (starch)	_
VL1	OD474-06		- T	т 	т 	т	T	+	+ (statell)	
	Km693-07	-	+	+	+	+	+	+		+
	Km323-09	_	+	+	+	+	+	+		-
	Km456-05	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	Km1245-05	-	+	+	+	+	+	+		-
	Km765-04	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	ACL 0638	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	ACI 0639	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	ACI 0644	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	5966	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	132	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	4255	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	3204	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	P1697	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	1782	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	172	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	P1959	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	4297	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+
	196-1	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+
	1231	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	P869	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	760	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	1173	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	1356	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
	3061	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	+ (starch)	-
	4199	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	ļ									
HCL	A060	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	A369	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	A372	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	A377	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	A390	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	A402	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	A437	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
	A440	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+
	A458	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
	A472	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-

Table S2. Growth characteristics of NCL, VET and HCL A. baumannii isolates.

A491	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
50C	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
139L	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
175P	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
141M	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
82D	-	+	+	+	-	+	-	-	-
3130	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
3889	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
4025	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	+
3868	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
3871	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
3865	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
3909	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
ATCC 17978	-	+	+	+	+	+	+	-	-
AYE	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+
ACICU	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	-
RUH 5875	-	+	+	+	-	+	+	-	+

MCL week 1 week 2 week 3 week 3 week 3 109F5A 4 4 6 6 54.21 4 4 6 >7 56.28 2 4 4 6 >7 56.28 2 4 4 6 6 114A14 4 4 4 6 6 1UH01650 4 4 4 6 6 31953 4 4 4 6 6 31950 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 32237 4 4 4 6 6 32241 2 4 4 4 6 <th></th> <th>Strain</th> <th>Lo</th> <th>g₁₀ reduction o</th> <th>f viability at ti</th> <th>me</th>		Strain	Lo	g ₁₀ reduction o	f viability at ti	me
NCL 46-40 4 4 6 6 1095A 4 4 6 >7 54-21 4 4 6 >7 56-28 2 4 4 6 5 114A14 4 4 4 6 6 1100160 4 4 4 4 6 3193 4 4 4 6 6 31933 4 4 6 6 6 31953 4 4 6 6 6 31953 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 2 4 4 4 6 31951 2 4 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 6 6 32241 2 4 4 4 4			week 1	week 2	week 3	week 6
IODESA 4 4 6 >7 56-28 2 4 4 6 >7 56-28 2 4 4 6 >7 56-28 2 4 4 6 6 LUH01649 4 4 4 4 4 LUH01650 4 4 4 6 6 31925 2 4 4 6 6 31950 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 2 4 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 6 6 32242 2 4 4 4 4 32347 4 6 6 6	NCL	46-40	4	4	6	6
Since Since Since Since Since 114A14 4 4 4 6 6 114A14 4 4 4 4 4 114A14 4 4 4 4 4 114D1650 4 4 4 4 6 11933 4 4 4 6 6 31933 4 4 6 6 6 31957 2 4 4 6 6 31957 2 4 4 6 6 31957 2 4 4 4 6 31951 2 4 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 6 6 32237 4 4 4 6 6 32241 2 4 4 4 4 32347 4 6 6 6 6 </th <th></th> <th>109F5A</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th> <th>>7</th>		109F5A	4	4	6	>7
S6-28 2 4 4 6 6 114A14 4 4 4 4 4 4 1UH01650 4 4 4 4 4 6 1UH01650 4 4 4 4 6 6 31923 2 4 4 4 6 6 31923 4 4 4 6 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 6 31957 2 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 4 6 7 32237 4 4 4 4 6 6 32237 4 4 4 4 4 4 32347 4 6 6 6 6 32457 4 </th <th></th> <th>54-21</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th> <th>>7</th>		54-21	4	4	6	>7
Km100649 4 4 4 4 4 4 LUH01650 4 4 4 4 6 LUH0050 4 4 4 6 5 31925 2 4 4 6 6 31930 4 4 4 6 6 31950 4 4 4 6 6 31951 2 4 4 6 6 31951 2 4 4 6 6 31951 2 4 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 4 6 32242 2 4 4 4 6 32349 2 4 4 4 4 33349 2 4 4 4 4 32457 4 6 6 6 6 32457 4 6 6 <t< th=""><th></th><th>56-28</th><th>2</th><th>4</th><th>4</th><th>6</th></t<>		56-28	2	4	4	6
Km100630 4 4 4 4 6 LUH00650 4 4 4 6 31925 2 4 4 6 31930 4 4 4 6 31953 4 4 4 6 31953 4 4 4 6 31951 2 4 6 6 31951 2 4 6 6 31951 2 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 6 32241 2 4 4 6 32340 2 4 4 4 3235 2 4 4 4 3235 2 4 4 4 30M 4 6 >7 >7 47M 2 4 4 4 30M 4 6 6 6 <t< th=""><th></th><th>114A14</th><th>4</th><th>4</th><th>6</th><th>6</th></t<>		114A14	4	4	6	6
Km1008508 4 4 4 6 >7 >7 31925 2 4 4 4 6 6 31943 4 4 4 4 5 7 31950 4 4 4 6 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 6 31951 2 4 6 6 6 7 32237 4 4 4 4 6 6 7 32231 2 4 4 4 4 6 7 7 32241 2 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 32349 2 4		LUH01649	4	4	4	4
LUH08558 6 6 >7 >7 31925 2 4 4 6 6 31930 4 4 4 6 6 31950 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 31951 4 4 4 4 5 32237 4 4 4 6 6 32239 4 4 4 6 5 32241 2 4 4 4 6 32349 2 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 4 30M 4 6 6 6 6 32457 4 6 6 6 6 32457 4 6 2 4 4 4 30M 4 4 4 6 2 <th></th> <th>LUH01650</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th>		LUH01650	4	4	4	6
XET Xml08.06 2 4 4 4 6 6 31950 4 4 4 6 6 6 31951 4 4 4 6 6 6 31951 2 4 6 6 6 6 31951 2 4 4 4 4 5 7 32237 4 4 4 4 6 6 6 32239 4 4 4 4 6 5 7 32241 2 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 32349 2 4		LUH08558	6	6	>7	>7
VET X X A		31925	2	4	4	6
Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix 31951 4 4 6 6 31957 2 4 6 6 31957 2 4 4 4 >7 32237 4 4 4 4 6 6 32239 4 4 4 6 5 7 32241 2 4 4 4 6 5 7 32242 2 4 4 4 4 6 5 7 32244 2 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 6 <th></th> <th>31943</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>>7</th>		31943	4	4	4	>7
31953 4 4 6 6 31957 2 4 6 6 31961 4 4 4 4 57 32237 4 4 4 4 6 32239 4 4 4 6 57 32241 2 4 4 4 4 32242 2 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 4 32357 4 6 6 6 6 B9 4 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 6 B9 4 4 4 4 6 30M 4 6 2 7 2 Km008-07 2 4 4 4 6 Km323-09<		31950	4	4	6	6
Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix 31957 2 4 4 6 6 31961 4 4 4 7 3237 4 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 4 6 5 32239 4 4 4 4 6 5 32241 2 4 4 4 4 4 32349 2 4 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 6 32457 4 6 6 6 6 300M 4 6 5 7 >7 47M 2 4 4 4 4 00474-06 2 4 4 4 4 Km093-07 2 4 4 6 5 Km323-09 4 4		31953	4	4	6	6
Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix Matrix 31237 4 4 4 4 6 32237 4 4 4 6 32239 4 4 4 6 32241 2 4 4 6 32242 2 4 4 4 32349 2 4 4 4 32349 2 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 32457 4 6 6 6 B9 4 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 4 32457 4 6 6 6 B9 4 4 4 4 4 30M 4 6 4 4 4 M06 2 4 4 4 6 M070 2		31954	4	4	6	6
Mathematical State Mathema		31937	2	4	0	>7
Mathematical State Mathema		31901	4	4	4	5
J221 1 <th1< th=""> <th1< th=""> <th1< th=""> <th1< th=""></th1<></th1<></th1<></th1<>		32237	4	4	4	6
VET 2 4 6 >7 32242 2 4 4 4 4 32349 2 4 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 6 6 32457 4 6 6 6 6 B9 4 4 4 4 4 30M 4 6 >7 >7 47M 2 4 4 4 0047-06 2 4 4 4 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 Km35-05 2 4 4 4 Km35-05 2 4 4 4 ACL_0638 2 4 4 6 Xm35-05 4 4 4 6 ACL_0638 2 4 4 6 3204 4 <th></th> <th>32241</th> <th>2</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th>		32241	2	4	4	6
Image: Second		32242	2	4	6	>7
32349 2 4 4 4 32355 2 4 4 6 32457 4 6 6 6 B9 4 4 4 4 4 30M 4 6 57 >7 47M 2 4 4 4 4 A046-5 2 4 4 4 4 A046-5 2 4 4 4 4 A046-5 2 4 4 4 4 Minose.o6 2 4 4 4 4 Mode.5 2 4 4 4 4 Mode.5 2 4 4 4 6 Km633.07 2 4 4 4 6 Km765.04 2 4 4 4 6 ACL_0638 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4		32244	2	4	4	4
32355 2 4 4 6 6 32457 4 6 6 6 6 39 4 4 4 4 4 $30M$ 4 6 57 57 $47M$ 2 4 4 6 $A046.5$ 2 4 4 4 $M06.5$ 2 4 4 4 $M1245.05$ 4 4 4 4 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACI_0639 4 4 4 6 ACI_0639 4		32349	2	4	4	4
32457 4 6 6 6 B9 4 4 4 4 30M 4 6 >7 >7 47M 2 4 4 6 A046-5 2 4 4 4 VET Km1008-06 2 4 4 4 Weff CD474-06 2 4 4 4 Mo323-09 4 4 4 6 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 6 Km456-05 2 4 4 6 6 Km1245-05 4 4 4 4 6 ACL_0638 2 4 4 6 6 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 7 1231 2 <t< th=""><th></th><th>32355</th><th>2</th><th>4</th><th>4</th><th>6</th></t<>		32355	2	4	4	6
B9 4 4 4 4 4 30M 4 6 >7 >7 47M 2 4 4 6 A046-5 2 4 4 4 OD474-06 2 4 4 4 Mm693-07 2 4 4 4 Km693-07 2 4 4 6 Km523-09 4 4 4 6 Km1245-05 4 4 4 6 Km1693-07 2 4 4 6 Km1245-05 4 4 4 6 Km165-04 2 4 4 6 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACI_0639 4 4 4 6 3204 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 <		32457	4	6	6	6
30M 4 6 >7 >7 47M 2 4 4 6 A046-5 2 4 4 6 WET Km1008-06 2 4 4 4 OD474-06 2 4 4 4 4 Km693-07 2 4 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 4 6 Km456-05 2 4 4 4 6 Km765-04 2 4 4 4 6 Km765-04 2 4 4 6 6 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 6 5966 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 6 132 </th <th></th> <th>B9</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th>		B9	4	4	4	4
47M 2 4 4 6 A046-5 2 4 4 4 Mode-5 2 4 4 4 OD474-06 2 4 4 4 Mode-50 2 4 4 4 Km093-07 2 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 Km356-05 2 4 4 4 MCL_0638 2 4 4 6 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 4 4255 4 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 4 6 172 2 2 4 4 <td< th=""><th></th><th>30M</th><th>4</th><th>6</th><th>>7</th><th>>7</th></td<>		30M	4	6	>7	>7
A046-5 2 4 4 4 VET Km1008-06 2 4 4 4 OD474-06 2 4 4 4 4 Km693-07 2 4 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 6 Km1245-05 2 4 4 4 6 Km1245-05 4 4 4 4 6 Km765-04 2 4 4 6 6 ACL_0638 2 4 4 6 6 ACL_0644 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 6 6 132 2 4 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 4 6<		47M	2	4	4	6
VET Km1008-06 2 4 4 4 OD474-06 2 4 4 4 Km693-07 2 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 Km1245-05 2 4 4 4 Km1245-05 4 4 4 4 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACI_0644 2 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6		A046-5	2	4	4	4
MI Minobood 2 4 4 4 OD474-06 2 4 4 4 Km693-07 2 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 Km456-05 2 4 4 4 Km765-04 2 4 4 4 ACI_0638 2 4 4 4 ACI_0639 4 4 4 6 ACI_0644 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1697 2 2 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1697 2 2 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 196-1 4 4	VFT	Km1008-06	2	1	1	4
$3Dr(9)3-07$ 2 4 4 6 Km323-09 4 4 4 6 Km456-05 2 4 4 6 Km1245-05 4 4 4 4 ACL_0638 2 4 4 4 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 ACL_0644 2 4 4 6 ACL_0644 2 4 4 6 3206 2 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 1959 2 2 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 <t< th=""><th>V LE I</th><th>OD474-06</th><th>2</th><th>4</th><th>4</th><th>4</th></t<>	V LE I	OD474-06	2	4	4	4
Image: High state of the second state of t		Km693-07	2	4	4	6
Image of the second		Km323-09	4	4	4	6
Km1245-05 4 4 4 4 4 Km765-04 2 4 4 4 4 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACI_0639 4 4 4 6 ACI_0644 2 4 4 6 5966 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 1782 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 1959 2 2 4 6 1959 2 2 4 4 1231 2 4 4 6 1356 4 4 4 6 </th <th></th> <th>Km456-05</th> <th>2</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th>		Km456-05	2	4	4	6
Km765-04 2 4 4 4 ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACL_0639 4 4 4 6 ACL_0644 2 4 4 6 5966 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 172 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 1356 4 4 4 6 1173 <		Km1245-05	4	4	4	4
ACI_0638 2 4 4 6 ACI_0639 4 4 4 6 ACI_0644 2 4 4 6 5966 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 172 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 1317 4 4 4 6 3061 <t< th=""><th></th><th>Km765-04</th><th>2</th><th>4</th><th>4</th><th>4</th></t<>		Km765-04	2	4	4	4
ACL_0639 4 4 4 4 6 ACL_0644 2 4 4 6 5966 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 172 2 2 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 1959 2 2 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 1313 2 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 <th></th> <th>ACI_0638</th> <th>2</th> <th>4</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th>		ACI_0638	2	4	4	6
ACI_0644 2 4 4 6 5966 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 172 2 2 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 6 1959 2 2 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 4 1331 2 4 4 6 1733 4 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 3061 4		ACI_0639	4	4	4	6
5966 2 4 4 6 132 2 4 4 6 4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 91697 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 6 7 1231 2 4 4 6 1969 4 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 3061 4		ACI_0644	2	4	4	6
132 2 4 4 6 4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 91697 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 6 4297 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 6 >7 1231 2 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 6 >7 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 3061 4		5966	2	4	4	6
4255 4 4 4 6 3204 4 4 4 6 91697 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 4 172 2 4 4 4 172 2 4 4 4 1959 2 2 4 6 4297 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 9869 4 4 6 >7 760 2 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 4 6 4369 4 6 6 6 $A377$ 4 4 4 6		132	2	4	4	6
3204 4 4 4 4 6 P1697 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 4 4 4297 4 4 4 6 $196-1$ 4 4 4 6 $196-1$ 4 4 6 >7 1231 2 4 4 6 P869 4 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 4 6 $A369$ 4 6 6 6 $A377$ 4 4 4 4 6		4255	4	4	4	6
P1697 2 2 4 6 1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 6 4297 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 >7 1231 2 4 4 6 P869 4 4 6 >7 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		3204	4	4	4	6
1782 4 4 4 6 172 2 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 6 4297 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 P869 4 4 6 57 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6 <th></th> <th>P1697</th> <th>2</th> <th>2</th> <th>4</th> <th>6</th>		P1697	2	2	4	6
172 2 4 4 4 P1959 2 2 4 6 4297 4 4 4 6 196-1 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 P869 4 4 6 57 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		1782	4	4	4	6
P1959 2 2 4 6 4297 4 4 4 4 6 $196-1$ 4 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 57 1231 2 4 4 6 57 760 2 4 4 6 57 760 2 4 4 6 6 1173 4 4 4 6 6 1173 4 4 4 6 6 3061 4 4 4 6 6 4199 4 4 4 6 6 $A369$ 4 6 6 6 6 $A372$ 4 4 4 6 6 $A390$ 2 4 4 6 6		1/2 D1050	2	4	4	4
4297 4 4 4 4 4 6 $196-1$ 4 4 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 57 1231 2 4 4 6 57 760 2 4 4 6 57 760 2 4 4 6 6 1173 4 4 4 6 6 1173 4 4 4 6 6 3061 4 4 4 6 6 4199 4 4 4 6 6 $A369$ 4 6 6 6 6 $A372$ 4 4 4 4 6 $A390$ 2 4 4 4 6		P1959 4207	2	2	4	6
I 190-1 4 4 4 4 57 1231 2 4 4 6 P869 4 4 6 >7 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A377 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		4297	4	4	4	0
I231 2 4 4 6 P869 4 4 6 >7 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A377 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		190-1	4	4	4	5
1309 4 4 6 27 760 2 4 4 6 1173 4 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 4199 4 4 4 6 4369 4 6 6 6 $A372$ 4 4 4 6 $A390$ 2 4 4 6		P869	4	4	6	>7
100 2 4 4 4 4 4 1173 4 4 4 4 4 4 1356 4 4 4 4 6 3061 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 4199 4 4 6 6 4199 4 4 4 6 4199 4 4 6 6 $A369$ 4 6 6 6 $A372$ 4 4 4 6 $A377$ 4 4 4 6 $A390$ 2 4 4 6		760	2	4	4	6
International		1173	4	4	4	4
$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		1356	4	4	4	6
4199 4 4 4 6 HCL A060 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A377 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		3061	4	4	4	6
HCL A060 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A377 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		4199	4	4	4	6
HCL $A060$ 4 4 6 6 A369 4 6 6 6 A372 4 4 4 6 A377 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6						
$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	HCL	A060	4	4	6	6
A377 4 4 4 6 A390 2 4 4 6		A369	4	6	6	6
$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$		A372	4	4	4	0
		A390	2	4	4	6

Table S3. Resistance to desiccation for NCL, VET and HCL A. baumannii isolates.

A402	4	4	4	6
A437	4	6	6	>7
A440	4	6	6	6
A458	4	6	6	6
A472	4	4	6	6
A491	2	4	4	6
50C	4	4	>7	>7
139L	4	4	4	4
175P	4	4	4	6
141M	2	4	4	6
82D	4	4	4	6
3130	2	2	4	4
3889	4	4	4	6
4025	4	4	4	>7
3868	2	4	6	6
3871	4	4	4	4
3865	2	2	4	6
3909	2	4	4	6
ATCC 17978	4	4	4	6
AYE	4	4	4	4
ACICU	4	4	4	6
RUH 5875	4	6	6	>7

The log viability reduction at different times during the desiccation assay. The strains were grown in LB for 16 h and then adjusted in water to an OD_{600} of *ca*. 1. Aliquots of $10^7 \ 10^5$, 10^3 and 10 cells (in 10 µL water) were deposited on the flat bottom of microtiter plates, air dried for few minutes, and then placed in an airtight transparent plastic box. A constant 31% relative humidity (RH) was kept inside the plastic box by the presence of a saturated salt solution of CaCl₂ in an open becker. The time points considered for this experiment were: 7, 14, 21 and 42 days (respectively week 1, week 2, week 3 and week 6). At each time point fresh LB was added to each well, and the plate was incubated for up to 48 h at 37°C with mild agitation. Resistance to desiccation was assessed at different times through the determination of the highest dilution at which growth was rescued following LB addition.



Figure S1. Multiplex PCRs for identification of sequence groups (SGs). Five *A. baumannii* isolates from non-clinical sources (NCL) showed non-typical pattern profiles in multiplex PCRs targeting the *ompA*, *csuE* e *bla*_{OXA-51-like} genes. PCR products from strains 54-21, 32349, 32355, 30M and 47M were loaded on 1% agarose gel. M is the 100 bp size ladder. For each isolates two lanes are shown corresponding to multiplex PCRs with primers for *csuE* (702 bp), *bla*_{OXA-51-like} (559 bp), *ompA* (355 bp) on the left, and primers for *csuE* (580 bp), *ompA* (343 bp), *bla*_{OXA-51-like} (162 bp) on the right.

Chapter 3

Iron and Acinetobacter baumannii biofilm formation

In the Chapter 2, pellicle formation and iron scavenging properties (siderophore production and hemolytic activity) are more in common in *A. baumannii* human clinical and veterinary isolates, respectively. Moreover, the ability to form biofilm is present and conserved in all *A. baumannii* isolates. Iron is essential for *A. baumannii* survival and pathogenicity, and its importance is also confirmed in the previous Chapter. The effect of iron availability on both planktonic and biofilm mode of *A. baumannii* growth deserves more in-depth investigation. In this Chapter, five well-characterized *A. baumannii* strains were used: AYE, representative for ICL-I, ACICU, representative for ICL-II; 50C, ICL-II pandrug resistant isolate; RUH5875, prototypic strain for ICL-III and ATCC 17978, reference strain.

Strains and optimal growth conditions for the generation *A. baumannii* biofilms were preliminarily established. Then, the role of iron in *A. baumannii* biofilm formation was also investigated. At last, the activity of a new therapeutic iron chelator was assessed in search for inhibitory drugs that could be repurposed as adjuvant antimicrobials in the treatment of biofilm-based *A. baumannii* infections.



Article

Iron and Acinetobacter baumannii Biofilm Formation

Valentina Gentile, Emanuela Frangipani, Carlo Bonchi, Fabrizia Minandri, Federica Runci and Paolo Visca *

Department of Sciences, Roma Tre University, Viale Marconi 446, 00146 Rome, Italy; E-Mails: valentina.gentile@uniroma3.it (V.G.); emanuela.frangipani@uniroma3.it (E.F.); carlo.bonchi@uniroma3.it (C.B.); fabrizia.minandri@uniroma3.it (F.M.); federica.run@gmail.com (F.R.)

* Author to whom correspondence should be addressed; E-Mail: paolo.visca@uniroma3.it; Tel.: +39-06-57336347; Fax: +39-06-57336321.

Received: 10 July 2014; in revised form: 9 August 2014 / Accepted: 12 August 2014 / Published: 18 August 2014

Abstract: Acinetobacter baumannii is an emerging nosocomial pathogen, responsible for infection outbreaks worldwide. The pathogenicity of this bacterium is mainly due to its multidrug-resistance and ability to form biofilm on abiotic surfaces, which facilitate long-term persistence in the hospital setting. Given the crucial role of iron in *A. baumannii* nutrition and pathogenicity, iron metabolism has been considered as a possible target for chelation-based antibacterial chemotherapy. In this study, we investigated the effect of iron restriction on *A. baumannii* growth and biofilm formation using different iron chelators and culture conditions. We report substantial inter-strain variability and growth medium-dependence for biofilm formation by *A. baumannii* isolates from veterinary and clinical sources. Neither planktonic nor biofilm growth of *A. baumannii* was affected by exogenous chelators. Biofilm formation was either stimulated by iron or not responsive to iron in the majority of isolates tested, indicating that iron starvation is not sensed as an overall biofilm-inducing stimulus by *A. baumannii*. The impressive iron withholding capacity of this bacterium should be taken into account for future development of chelation-based antimicrobial and anti-biofilm therapies.

Keywords: *Acinetobacter baumannii*; biofilm; chelator; deferasirox; deferiprone; deferoxamine; dipyridyl; iron; transferrin

1. Introduction

Acinetobacter baumannii has emerged worldwide as a leading cause of hospital-acquired infections, especially among severely ill patients in intensive care units (ICUs) [1]. Although *A. baumannii* was initially regarded to as a low-grade pathogen, evidence has been accumulated suggesting that *A. baumannii* infections are associated with increased mortality in critically ill patients [2]. *A. baumannii* causes a broad range of nosocomial infections, including ventilator-associated pneumonia, urinary tract infections, wound infection, bacteremia, endocarditis, meningitis [3], and has recently been associated with very severe community-acquired infections, especially among individuals with predisposing factors in Southern Asia and other tropical regions [4]. *A. baumannii* can also be isolated from veterinary sources, and show common characteristics with strains described in human infection [5].

Tendency to the epidemic spread, resistance to antibiotics and persistence in the hospital setting are hallmarks of *A. baumannii* infection [3]. Successful strains of multidrug-resistant (MDR) *A. baumannii* are notorious for their ability to rapidly spread among hospitalized patients, overcome geographical borders, and become epidemic worldwide [6]. Epidemiologic and population genetics studies indicate that the majority of *A. baumannii* infections are caused by strains belonging to three international clonal lineages (ICLs) [1,3,6]. *A. baumannii* strains belonging to the most widespread ICLs are invariably characterized by an MDR phenotype, which is progressively evolving towards pandrug resistance, thereby challenging the current antimicrobial armamentarium [7,8]. This poses the urgent need for the development of novel treatment strategies to combat infections caused by MDR *A. baumannii* [9].

The capacity of MDR clinical isolates of A. baumannii to resist to desiccation and to form biofilms are regarded as crucial factors contributing to the clinical success and persistence of this species in healthcare facilities. A. baumannii can survive for up to months on the dry surface of inanimate objects [10,11], enabling transmission of infection for long times under both epidemic and endemic situations [12]. A number of reports have demonstrated that A. baumannii can form biofilms on several biotic and abiotic surfaces, providing the bacteria with protection against antibiotic/antiseptic treatment(s) and the host immune defenses in vivo (reviewed in [13,14]). Biofilm formation is crucial for several A. baumamii infections, since these are often associated with indwelling medical devices, e.g., vascular and urinary catheters, cerebrospinal fluid shunts, and endotracheal tubes [15]. While it is apparent that the capacity to form biofilms is a general phenotypic trait of A. baumannii, remarkable differences in the amount of biofilm formed by different strains have been reported, even if belonging to the same clonal lineage or epidemiological cluster [12,15-18]. A number of environmental factors can influence biofilm formation, including the presence of metal cations [16,19]. Among these, iron represents an essential nutrient for infecting bacteria, and a key determinant in host-pathogen interactions. This is because bacteria must counteract an iron-poor environment during infection, due to iron sequestration by iron carrier and storage proteins of the host and adaptive hypoferremia during infection [20]. A. baumannii has evolved an impressive capacity to acquire iron from the host, due to the production of multiple siderophores for Fe(III) transport, combined with uptake specificities for heme and Fe(II) [21,22].

Given the crucial role of iron in *A. baumannii*-host interactions [22–24], attention has recently been given to non-antibiotic approaches that target iron metabolism to achieve antibacterial activity,

706

including chelation therapy and use of iron mimetics (reviewed in [9]). Interestingly, it was noted that: (*i*) high concentrations of deferiprone (DFP, (Sigma Aldrich, St. Louis, MO, USA)), a compound used for chelation therapy in humans, inhibited to some extent logarithmic growth of *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 in a chemically defined medium [25]; (*ii*) gallium, an iron-mimetic drug, suppressed the growth of MDR *A. baumannii* strains both *in vitro* and *in vivo*, acting through disruption of bacterial iron metabolism [25–27]; (*iii*) mutants impaired in production of the acinetobactin siderophore show reduced fitness *in vivo* [23]. On the other hand, it was also reported that biofilm formation on plastic by the type strain *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T was stimulated under conditions of iron scarcity imposed by the addition of the chelator 2,2'-dipyridyl (DIP) [19]. Therefore, the effect of iron availability on both planktonic and biofilm mode of *A. baumannii* growth deserves more in-depth investigation.

In this report, strains and optimal growth conditions for the generation *A. baumannii* biofilms were preliminarily established. Then, the role of iron in *A. baumannii* biofilm formation was investigated. Lastly, the activity of a new therapeutic iron chelator was assessed in search for inhibitory drugs that could be repurposed as adjuvant antimicrobials in the treatment of biofilm-based *A. baumannii* infections.

2. Results and Discussion

2.1. Definition of Culture Conditions for A. baumannii Biofilm Formation

Biofilm formation is a multifactorial phenotype [13,14], and in *A. baumannii* it can be modulated by iron availability, carbon sources, growth temperature, and different expression levels of adhesive and cell-aggregating factors [13,14,16,18,19,28]. Therefore, as a preliminary step to the investigation of the effect of iron on *A. baumannii* biofilm formation, we determined the growth response of the reference strain *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 [25,29] to iron restriction imposed by different chelators in M9 minimal medium [30] containing 20 mM sodium succinate as the carbon source [26]. In line with previous observations [25], *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 showed an impressive ability to multiply under conditions of iron deficiency, as those imposed by the addition of up to 128 µM human apo-transferrin (h-TF (Sigma Aldrich)), trisodium citrate (CIT (Sigma Aldrich)), desferrioxamine (DFO (Ciba Geigy, Origgio, Italy)), deferasirox (DFX (Novartis, Basel, Switzerland)) and DFP (Figure 1).

None of the tested chelators reduced *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 growth yields at 48 h, even when 100 μ M DIP (a chelator of the intracellular Fe(II) pool) was added to further reduce iron availability. As expected, growth in M9 was stimulated by *ca.* 25% in the presence of 100 μ M FeCl₃. A similar resistance to exogenously supplied chelators in M9 was also observed for strains AYE [31] and ACICU [32], representatives for ICL-I and ICL-II, respectively (data not shown). These data can be explained by the presence in *A. baumannii* of very efficient iron uptake systems [11,21], capable of counteracting the iron withholding capacity of exogenously added chelators. The observation that DFX, DFO, and DFP do not stimulate bacterial growth in the presence of DIP (a chelator of the intracellular Fe(II) pool) suggests that these chelators are unlikely to serve as an iron source for *A. baumannii*.

Figure 1. Effect of different iron chelators on planktonic growth of *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978. Bacteria were grown for 48 h at 37 °C in 96-wells microtiter plates containing 100 μ L M9 supplemented with the indicated iron chelator at different concentrations: 32 μ M (light grey bars), 128 μ M (dark grey bars) or 128 μ M chelator + 100 μ M DIP (black bars). Growth was measured as OD₆₀₀ and expressed as percentage relative to the untreated control (*i.e.*, OD₆₀₀ in M9). The average of the OD₆₀₀ in control M9 was 0.318 ± 0.008 and represents 100% of growth (white bar). Relative growth in M9 supplemented with 100 μ M FeCl₃ is reported (striped bar). Data represent the average of three independent experiments ± standard deviation. h-TF, tranferrin; CIT, citrate; DFX, deferasirox; DFO, desferrioxamine; DFP, deferiprone.



Next, the inter-strain variability and the growth medium-dependence of biofilm formation was investigated. Five well-characterized *A. baumannii* strains (AYE, representative for ICL-I [31]; ACICU, representative for ICL-II [32]; 50C, ICL-II pandrug resistant isolate [33]; RUH5875, prototypic strain for ICL-III [34]; ATCC 17978 [29]] were grown in three iron-poor media [M9, M9 supplemented with 100 µM DIP, and Chelex-100-treated Tryptic Soy Broth dialysate, TSBD [35]) in order to determine both growth and biofilm levels at 24 and 48 h. Quantitative estimation of the bacterial biomass in biofilms was assessed in 96-well polystyrene microtiter plates (BD Falcon, Milano, Italy), using the crystal-violet (CV) staining method [36]. There was a wide range of variation in growth and biofilm levels between *A. baumannii*, depending on strains and culture media, though for some strains moderate correlation was observed between growth yields and biofilm levels (Figure 2).

Remarkably, all strains produced more abundant biofilm in TSBD than in the other iron-poor media, and biofilm levels in strain ACICU were significantly higher (p < 0.05 in the student's *t*-test) than all the other strains tested (Figure 2). These findings corroborate the notion that biofilm levels in *A. baumannii* can vary even between closely related isolates (e.g., strains ACICU and 50C belonging to the same genetic cluster according to ref. [33]), and that different media have a profound impact on biofilm yields [15–18].

To rule out the possibility that differences in biofilm levels between TSBD and M9 or M9 plus DIP were due to different iron content of these media, an iron biosensor consisting of the Fur-controlled

basA promoter fused to the reporter *lacZ* gene [26] was used as a probe to determine the intracellular iron level in *A. baumannii* ATCC17978. Since the Fur repressor protein acts as an iron sensor, the activity of the Fur-controlled *basA* promoter provides an indirect estimate of the intracellular iron levels of bacteria grown in the different media. The β -galactosidase (LacZ) expression was higher in TSBD than in M9 or M9 plus DIP (Figure 3), and it was invariably repressed by iron, indicating that TSBD is sensed by *A. baumannii* as an iron-poor medium.

Figure 2. Growth and biofilm formation by selected *A. baumannii* strains in different iron-poor media. Bacterial cells were inoculated at OD_{600} of 0.01 in 100 µL of the different growth media, dispensed in a 96-wells microtiter plate, and grown at 37 °C without shaking for 24 and 48 h. Growth (circles) was measured spectrophotometrically (OD_{600}) and biofilm formation (bars) was evaluated using the CV staining assay [36]. Dark grey, TSBD; light grey M9; white M9 supplemented with 100 µM DIP. Data represent the average of three independent experiments ± standard deviation.



To visualize differences in biofilm structure among the five representative *A. baumannii* strains, biofilm formation on glass slides was monitored during seven days growth in TSBD by means of confocal microscopy, according to a previously described procedure [37] (Figure 4). High biofilm levels with formation of large cellular aggregates were observed for *A. baumannii* ACICU, and to a much lesser extent for the other strains (Figure 4A). Interestingly, *A. baumannii* biofilm cells were found to be embedded in a blue fluorescent material upon staining with calcofluor white (Figure 4B). In line with previous findings [18,29], this observation denotes the presence of exopolysaccharides in the matrix of *A. baumannii* biofilms, whose levels appear to be consistent with to the amount of biofilm formed in 96-well polystyrene microtiter plates (Figure 2).

Based on the above results, TSBD was considered as suitable iron-depleted medium that would allow robust biofilm formation and an easier evaluation of the effect of iron on this process. This is because the high biofilm levels achieved by *A. baumannii* in TSBD would facilitate the detection of

Pathogens 2014, 3

biofilm variations in response to iron levels. Moreover, the high peptide content and balanced formula of TSBD (35, see also [38]) make it more similar to a biological fluid than the M9 mineral salt medium.

Figure 3. Regulatory mechanism and activity of the *basA::lacZ* iron biosensor in the reference *A. baumannii* strain ATCC 17978. (A) Schematic of the regulatory mechanism the *basA::lacZ* iron-regulated transcriptional fusion carried by plasmid pMP220::P_{basA} [26]. Under iron proficient conditions (left), the Fur repressor protein binds the P_{basA} promoter and inhibits β -galactosidase (LacZ) expression; under iron deficient conditions Fur repression is relieved and the LacZ enzyme is expressed. (B) Activity of the *basA::lacZ* iron-regulated fusion in *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 grown for 24 and 48 h in different media, as indicated, in the absence (white bars) or presence (black bars) of 100 µM FeCl₃. Data are the means (±standard deviations (SD)) of triplicate experiments.



Figure 4. Seven-days biofilm of selected *A. baumannii* strains grown in TSBD. (**A**) Confocal microscope images (x-y plane and side view) of *A. baumannii* biofilms stained with acridine orange, a fluorescent dye which labels double-stranded nucleic acids (prevalently DNA) in green, and single-stranded nucleic acids (prevalently RNA) in red. (**B**) *A. baumannii* biofilms stained with the calcofluor white for exopolysaccharide labelling [19,28], and analyzed by fluorescence microscopy. Scale bar: 50 μm.



2.2. Effect of Iron Levels on Biofilm Formation by a Collection of Diverse A. baumannii Isolates

We investigated the effect of iron on biofilm formation in a representative collection of 54 A. baumannii strains (Table S1 in Supplementary Material), including 27 isolates from veterinary sources (67% MDR) and 27 isolates from clinical sources (96% MDR). Isolates were selected so to maximize diversity, as inferred by Random Amplified Polymorphic DNA fingerprints with primer DAF4 ([21,33]; data not shown), and represent the most widespread ICLs and some emerging lineages (Table S1 in Supplementary Material). High growth yields were observed for almost all isolates in TSBD (median $OD_{600} = 0.716$), which were significantly increased by the addition of 100 μ M FeCl₃ (median $OD_{600} = 1.031$), consistent with iron being a nutritionally-limiting factor in TSBD (Figure 5A). Remarkably, biofilm formation was more abundant in FeCl3-supplemented TSBD (median $OD_{600} = 0.102$) than in TSBD (median $OD_{600} = 0.071$) (Figure 5B). After having excluded from the analysis 4 biofilm non-producing isolates (namely, 4297, 196-1, 82D, RUH5875, see Table S1), the normalization of biofilm formation by growth yields resulted in minor differences between the two growth conditions (median values were 0.104 and 0.098 for the iron-limited and iron-rich condition, Figure 5C). This result is due to somehow opposite responses of A. baumannii isolates to iron starvation (i.e., TSBD vs. FeCl₃-supplemented TSBD); in 21 isolates (42%) biofilm production was significantly enhanced by iron deficiency, in 12 (24%) it was significantly reduced, and in 17 (34%) iron had no effect on biofilm formation (significance in the Student's *t*-test was set at p < 0.05). Although stimulation of biofilm formation in response to iron-limited growth was observed for a minority (42%) of A. baumannii isolates, this may have relevant medical implications, since transition of these isolates from planktonic to biofilm-growing cells could be favored in vivo, where infecting bacteria are normally challenged with iron shortage. However, this behavior cannot be generalized,

Pathogens 2014, 3

since biofilm production was either unchanged or even inhibited by iron deficiency in the majority (66%) of the isolates.

2.3. Effect of Deferasirox on A. baumannii Biofilm Formation

We showed that planktonic *A. baumannii* has an impressive ability to grow in the presence of exogenously added therapeutic chelators DFP, DFO, and DFX (Figure 1), and previous data indicate only modest inhibition of *A. baumannii* growth at high DFP concentrations (*ca.* 200 μ M, ref. [25]). To gain further insight into the effect of iron withholding on *A. baumannii* biofilm formation, we examined the effect of DFX, a newly developed orally active Fe(III) chelator, on our collection of 50 biofilm-producing isolates. DFX is a synthetic compound with high affinity and specificity for Fe(III) (log β_2 = 36.9 according to ref. [39]), and is unlikely to serve as an iron carrier to *A. baumannii* based on growth assays (Figure 1). It was successfully used in combination therapy against murine staphylococcemia [40], and in treatment of invasive fungal infections [41].

Here, biofilm formation was tested in a DFX concentration range 4–128 μ M, in order to match the DFX plasma levels achievable during treatment of iron overload in humans [42]. Notably, biofilm formation by most of the isolates was not significantly affected by DFX up to 128 μ M, either in TSBD or in TSBD plus 100 μ M FeCl₃ (Figure 6A).

Figure 5. Growth and biofilm formation in a representative collection of 54 *A. baumannii* strains from clinical and veterinary sources. (**A**) Growth of 54 *A. baumannii* strains for 48 h in 96-wells microtiter plates containing 100 μ L TSBD supplemented (black circles) or not (white circles) with 100 μ M FeCl₃, as indicated. (**B**) Absolute values of biofilm formation by the same isolates shown in panel A, evaluated by the CV staining assay (OD₆₀₀). Grey circles (B) represent the values for strains that in either or both conditions yielded negative biofilm values, and were excluded from calculations in panel C. (**C**) Relative values of biofilm formation (Biofilm formation (OD₆₀₀)/Growth (OD₆₀₀)) for a subset of 50 biofilm-producing isolates. The line bar represents the median value for each group. Values for each strain are the average of three independent experiments.



Figure 6. Effect of DFX on *A. baumannii* biofilm formation. (**A**) *A. baumannii* strains were grown statically for 48 h in microtiter plates containing 100 μ L TSBD supplemented with DFX at indicated concentrations, or 128 μ M DFX plus 100 μ M FeCl₃. Biofilm formation (OD₆₀₀ in the CV staining assay) was normalized by the growth yield (OD₆₀₀ of the culture) and expressed as percentage relative to the DFX-untreated control (TSBD). Boxes represent medians, second and third interquartiles; whiskers represent range of 50 isolates tested. (**B**) Relative biofilm levels produced by individual isolates in presence of 128 μ M DFX, expressed as % of the untreated control in TSBD. With reference to Figure 5C, the bar filling denotes: isolates in which biofilm production was significantly enhanced by iron deficiency (white, 21 isolates), or significantly reduced (black, 12 isolates), or in which iron had no effect on biofilm formation (grey, 17 isolates). In both panels data represent the average of three independent experiments.



Pathogens 2014, 3

713

No obvious correlation could be observed between the biofilm response to iron starvation in TSBD (see Figure 5 and associated text) and in the presence of 128 μ M DFX (Figure 6B). The observation that a minority of isolates (*i.e.*, Km1008-06, 132, P1697, P869, A472, and ATCC17978) showed opposite responses to iron starvation induced by TSBD with and without iron (Figure 5), compared with TSBD and TSBD plus DFX (Figure 6B), suggests that either DFX exerts iron chelation-independent effects, or that the iron deficiency threshold that determines the biofilm response in *A. baumannii* can vary for these isolates. Apart from this, the ability to generate biofilms is scarcely influenced by the presence of DFX for most *A. baumannii* isolates, indicating that, at least *in vitro*, this therapeutic chelator is incapable of overcoming the iron withholding capacity of *A. baumannii* biofilms.

3. Experimental Section

3.1. Bacterial Strains and Growth Media

Relevant characteristics of the 54 *A. baumannii* strains used in this study are provided in Table S1 in the Supplementary Material. The collection includes representative strains for ICLs I, II, and III, namely AYE (ICL-I) [43], ACICU (ICL-II) [32], and RUH 5875 (ICL-III). Strain ATCC 17978 is a well-characterized clinical isolate dated 1950s and showing moderate antibiotic resistance [29]. Strain 50C is a pandrug resistant clinical isolate [33,44]. Other clinical and veterinary isolates were provided as part of the collections from various European laboratories [5,21,45–48]. Iron-poor culture media used in this study were the M9 minimal medium [30] supplemented with 20 mM sodium succinate as the carbon source, and TSBD, a Chelex 100-treated Trypticase Soy Broth dialysate [35]. When required, media were supplemented with either 100 μ M DIP or 100 μ M FeCl₃.

3.2. Chemicals

The chemicals used in this study were deferiprone (DFP, (Sigma Aldrich)), tri-sodium citrate [CIT, (Sigma Aldrich), desferrioxamine (DFO, (Ciba Geigy)); human apo-transferrin (h-TF, iron content \leq 0.005%, (Sigma Aldrich)), and deferasirox (DFX, (Novartis)).

3.3. Growth Inhibitory Activity of Iron-Chelators

The activity of the iron chelators on bacterial growth was tested in 96-well microtiter plates (BD Falcon) containing increasing concentrations (4–128 μ M) of iron chelators. Plates were inoculated at OD₆₀₀ of 0.01 in a 100 μ L final volume of M9 supplemented or not with 100 μ M DIP at the highest iron-chelator concentration tested, or 100 μ M FeCl₃, and incubated at 37 °C for 48 h with moderate shaking (100 r.p.m.). Spectrophotometric readings were performed in a Wallac 1420 Victor3V multilabel plate reader (Perkin Elmer, Milano, Italy).

3.4. Biofilm Formation

Biofilm formation was measured according to the microtiter plate assay [36]. Briefly, bacterial cells were inoculated at OD_{600} of 0.01 in 100 µL of medium and grown at 37 °C for up to 48 h in 96-wells

Pathogens 2014, 3

microtiter plates without shaking. Planktonic cells were removed and the attached cells were gently washed three times with sterile PBS, air dried, and stained with 150 μ L of 0.1% CV water solution for 20 min. The wells were gently washed four times with distilled water, and the surface-associated dye was eluted in 200 μ L of 95% ethanol. The OD₆₀₀ of the eluate was measured in a Wallac 1420 Victor3V multilabel plate reader (Perkin Elmer).

3.5. Biofilm Inhibition

To investigate the effect of DFX on biofilm formation, fifty biofilm-producing *A. baumannii* strains were inoculated (OD₆₀₀ of 0.01) into 96-well microtiter plates containing 100 μ L TSBD supplemented with increasing DFX concentrations (4 to 128 μ M) or 128 μ M DFX plus 100 μ M FeCl₃ The assay was performed as described above.

3.6. Microscopy Analysis

For microscopic visualization of *A. baumannii* biofilms, strains were grown in an 8-well chamber slide as previously described [37]. Briefly, bacteria were inoculated at OD_{600} of 0.01 in 200 µL of TSBD and incubated at 37 °C for 48 h to allow the adhesion of the bacterial cells on the glass surface. To maintain bacterial viability, the medium was changed every 24 h until the seventh day. To visualize biofilms structure, *A. baumannii* biofilms were stained with the acridine orange (0.1% water solution), a fluorescent dye, which labels double-stranded nucleic acids (prevalently DNA) in green, and single-stranded nucleic acids (prevalently RNA) in red, and examined using Leica TCS SP5 confocal microscope. For detection of matrix exopolysaccharides, samples were stained with calcofluor white (Fluka) and analyzed with an epifluorescence microscope. The Image J software [49] was used for image analysis.

3.7. β-Galactosidase Activity Assay

The *basA* promoter was cloned upstream of the *lacZ* reporter gene in plasmid pMP220::P*basA* (carrying the tetracycline-resistance (Tc^R) determinant) as previously described [26]. For reporter gene activity measurements, *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 (Tc^S) was transformed with P*basA::lacZ* (Tc^R) and grown for 16 h at 37 °C in M9 medium supplemented with 10 µg/mL Tc. Cultures were then appropriately diluted in TSBD, M9 and M9 supplemented with 100 µM DIP, with or without 100 µM FeCl₃ to reach an initial cell concentration corresponding to OD₆₀₀ ~ 0.01 and incubated at 37 °C with vigorous shaking. The β-galactosidase (LacZ) activity expressed by *A. baumannii* ATCC 17978 (pMP220::P*basA*) after 24 and 48 h growth was determined spectrophotometrically on toluene/SDS-permeabilized cells using *o*-nitrophenyl-β-D-galactopyranoside as the substrate, and expressed in Miller units [50].

Miller units = $1,000 \times [OD_{420} - (1.75 \times OD_{550})] / Volume (ml) \times Time (min) \times OD_{600}$

4. Conclusions

The formation and maturation of *A. baumannii* biofilms depend on the complex interplay of many environmental and cell-associated factors [13,14]. In this study, attention has been focused on the role of iron, since this metal is essential for bacterial nutrition and virulence [22–24], and plays a central

715

role in host defense from bacterial infection [20]. In agreement with a previous study [25], we showed that planktonic A. baumannii cells can overcome iron restriction imposed by a variety of exogenous chelators, likely due to the presence in this species of multiple iron scavenging systems [21,22]. Then, we observed relevant differences in biofilm levels depending on A. baumannii strain and growth medium, and established suitable conditions for testing the effect of iron on biofilm formation. The two most relevant findings of these experiments were: (i) the strong influence of medium composition on biofilm yields; (ii) the high variability in biofilm levels produced by A. baumannii strains of clinical and veterinary origin, irrespective of their genetic relatedness or epidemic potential; (iii) the strain-dependent response of A. baumannii biofilms to iron scarcity. Since biofilm formation was either stimulated by iron or not responsive to this metal in the majority of strains tested, we conclude that iron starvation is not sensed as an overall biofilm-inducing stimulus by A. baumannii. Consistent with these findings, a recently developed clinical chelator, endowed with extremely high affinity for iron, showed no significant anti-biofilm activity in A. baumannii. Thus, while iron metabolism continues to represent a promising target for A. baumannii inhibition, the impressive iron withholding capacity of this bacterium should be taken into account for future development of chelation-based antimicrobial and anti-biofilm therapies.

Supplementary Materials

Supplementary materials can be accessed at: http://www.mdpi.com/2076-0817/3/3/704/s1.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by a grant from the Italian Ministry of University and Research-PRIN 2012 (prot. 2012WJSX8K) to Paolo Visca. The Authors wish to thank Novartis Pharma AG (Basel, Switzerland) for the generous gift of deferasirox, and the many European laboratories that provided *A. baumannii* strains.

Author Contributions

Conceived and designed the experiments: Emanuela Frangipani, Paolo Visca. Supervised the laboratory work: Emanuela Frangipani, Paolo Visca. Performed the experimental work: Valentina Gentile, Carlo Bonchi, Federica Runci, Fabrizia Minandri. Wrote the manuscript: Paolo Visca.

Conflicts of Interest

The authors declare no conflict of interest.

References

- Antunes, L.C.; Visca, P.; Towner, K.J. Acinetobacter baumannii: Evolution of a global pathogen. Pathog. Dis. 2014, 71, 292–301.
- Falagas, M.E.; Bliziotis, I.A.; Siempos, I.I. Attributable mortality of *Acinetobacter baumannii* infections in critically ill patients: A systematic review of matched cohort and case-control studies. *Crit. Care* 2006, 10, R48.

Pathogens 2014, 3

- Dijkshoorn, L.; Nemec, A.; Seifert, H. An increasing threat in hospitals: Multidrug-resistant Acinetobacter baumannii. Nat. Rev. Microbiol. 2007, 5, 939–951.
- Eveillard, M.; Kempf, M.; Belmonte, O.; Pailhoriès, H.; Joly-Guillou, M.L. Reservoirs of *Acinetobacter baumannii* outside the hospital and potential involvement in emerging human community-acquired infections. *Int. J. Infect. Dis.* 2013, 17, e802–e805.
- Endimiani, A.; Hujer, K.M.; Hujer, A.M.; Bertschy, I.; Rossano, A.; Koch, C.; Gerber, V.; Francey, T.; Bonomo, R.A.; Perreten, V. *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates from pets and horses in Switzerland: Molecular characterization and clinical data. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.* 2011, 66, 2248–2254.
- Zarrilli, R.; Pournaras, S.; Giannouli, M.; Tsakris, A. Global evolution of multidrug-resistant Acinetobacter baumannii clonal lineages. Int. J. Antimicrob. Agents 2013, 41, 11–19.
- Durante-Mangoni, E.; Zarrilli R. Global spread of drug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*: Molecular epidemiology and management of antimicrobial resistance. *Future Microbiol.* 2011, 6, 407–422.
- Neonakis, I.K.; Spandidos, D.A.; Petinaki, E. Confronting multidrug-resistant Acinetobacter baumannii: A review. Int. J. Antimicrob. Agents 2011, 37, 102–109.
- García-Quintanilla, M.; Pulido, M.R.; López-Rojas, R.; Pachón, J.; McConnell, M.J. Emerging therapies for multidrug resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. *Trends Microbiol*. 2013, 21, 157–163.
- Jawad, A.; Seifert, H.; Snelling, A.M.; Heritage, J.; Hawkey, P.M. Survival of *Acinetobacter baumannii* on dry surfaces: Comparison of outbreak and sporadic isolates. *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 1998, 36, 1938–1941.
- Antunes, L.C.; Imperi, F.; Carattoli, A.; Visca, P. Deciphering the multifactorial nature of Acinetobacter baumannii pathogenicity. PLoS One 2011, 6, e22674.
- Giannouli, M.; Antunes, L.C.; Marchetti, V.; Triassi, M.; Visca, P.; Zarrilli, R. Virulence-related traits of epidemic *Acinetobacter baumannii* strains belonging to the international clonal lineages I-III and to the emerging genotypes ST25 and ST78. *BMC Infect. Dis.* 2013, *13*, 282.
- Gaddy, J.A.; Actis, L.A. Regulation of *Acinetobacter baumannii* biofilm formation. *Future Microbiol.* 2009, 4, 273–278.
- Longo, F.; Vuotto, C.; Donelli, G. Biofilm formation in *Acinetobacter baumannii*. New Microbiol. 2014, 37, 119–127.
- Rodríguez-Baño, J.; Martí, S.; Soto, S.; Fernández-Cuenca, F.; Cisneros, J.M.; Pachón, J.; Pascual, A.; Martínez-Martínez, L.; McQueary, C.; Actis, L.A.; *et al.* Spanish Group for the Study of Nosocomial Infections (GEIH). Biofilm formation in *Acinetobacter baumannii*: Associated features and clinical implications. *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2008, *14*, 276–278.
- Lee, H.W.; Koh, Y.M.; Kim, J.; Lee, J.C.; Lee, Y.C.; Seol, S.Y.; Cho, D.T.; Kim, J. Capacity of multidrug-resistant clinical isolates of *Acinetobacter baumannii* to form biofilm and adhere to epithelial cell surfaces. *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2008, 14, 49–54.
- Wroblewska, M.M.; Sawicka-Grzelak, A.; Marchel, H.; Luczak, M.; Sivan, A. Biofilm production by clinical strains of *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolated from patients hospitalized in two tertiary care hospitals. *FEMS Immunol. Med. Microbiol.* 2008, 53, 140–144.
- McQueary, C.N.; Actis, L.A. Acinetobacter baumannii biofilms: Variations among strains and correlations with other cell properties. J. Microbiol. 2011, 49, 243–250.

- Tomaras, A.P.; Dorsey, C.W.; Edelmann, R.E.; Actis, L.A. Attachment to and biofilm formation on abiotic surfaces by *Acinetobacter baumannii*: Involvement of a novel chaperone-usher pili assembly system. *Microbiology* 2003, 149, 3473–3484.
- 20. Weinberg, E.D. Iron availability and infection. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 2009, 1790, 600-605.
- Antunes, L.C.; Imperi, F.; Towner, K.J.; Visca, P. Genome-assisted identification of putative iron-utilization genes in *Acinetobacter baumannii* and their distribution among a genotypically diverse collection of clinical isolates. *Res. Microbiol.* 2011, *162*, 279–284.
- Zimbler, D.L.; Penwell, W.F.; Gaddy, J.A.; Menke, S.M.; Tomaras, A.P.; Connerly, P.L.; Actis, L.A. Iron acquisition functions expressed by the human pathogen *Acinetobacter baumannii*. *Biometals* 2009, *22*, 23–32.
- Gaddy, J.A.; Arivett, B.A.; McConnell, M.J.; López-Rojas, R.; Pachón, J.; Actis, L.A. Role of acinetobactin-mediated iron acquisition functions in the interaction of *Acinetobacter baumannii* strain ATCC 19606^T with human lung epithelial cells, *Galleria mellonella* caterpillars, and mice. *Infect. Immun.* 2012, *80*, 1015–1024.
- Mortensen, B.L.; Skaar, E.P. The contribution of nutrient metal acquisition and metabolism to Acinetobacter baumannii survival within the host. Front. Cell. Infect. Microbiol. 2013, 3, 95.
- De Léséleuc, L.; Harris, G.; KuoLee, R.; Chen, W. *In vitro* and *in vivo* biological activities of iron chelators and gallium nitrate against *Acinetobacter baumannii*. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother*. 2012, 56, 5397–5400.
- Antunes, L.C.; Imperi, F.; Minandri, F.; Visca, P. *In vitro* and *in vivo* antimicrobial activities of gallium nitrate against multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother*. 2012, 56, 5961–5970.
- Minandri, F.; Bonchi, C.; Frangipani, E.; Imperi, F.; Visca, P. Promises and failures of gallium as an antibacterial agent. *Future Microbiol.* 2014, *9*, 379–397.
- Nucleo, E.; Steffanoni, L.; Fugazza, G.; Migliavacca, R.; Giacobone, E.; Navarra, A.; Pagani, L.; Landini, P. Growth in glucose-based medium and exposure to subinhibitory concentrations of imipenem induce biofilm formation in a multidrug-resistant clinical isolate of *Acinetobacter baumannii. BMC Microbiol.* 2009, *9*, 270.
- Smith, M.G.; Gianoulis, T.A.; Pukatzki, S.; Mekalanos, J.J.; Ornston, L.N.; Gerstein, M.; Snyder, M. New insights into *Acinetobacter baumannii* pathogenesis revealed by high-density pyrosequencing and transposon mutagenesis. *Genes Dev.* 2007, 21, 601–614.
- Guterman, S.K. Colicin B: Mode of action and inhibition by enterochelin. J. Bacteriol. 1973, 114, 1217–1224.
- Fournier, P.E.; Vallenet, D.; Barbe, V.; Audic, S.; Ogata, H.; Poirel, L.; Richet, H.; Robert, C.; Mangenot, S.; Abergel, C.; *et al.* Comparative genomics of multidrug resistance in *Acinetobacter baumannii*. *PLoS Genet.* 2006, 2, e7.
- Iacono, M.; Villa, L.; Fortini, D.; Bordoni, R.; Imperi, F.; Bonnal, R.J.; Sicheritz-Ponten, T.; de Bellis, G.; Visca, P.; Cassone, A.; *et al.* Whole-genome pyrosequencing of an epidemic multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* strain belonging to the European clone II group. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.* 2008, *52*, 2616–2625.

- D'Arezzo, S.; Principe, L.; Capone, A.; Petrosillo, N.; Petrucca, A.; Visca, P. Changing carbapenemase gene pattern in an epidemic multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* lineage causing multiple outbreaks in central Italy. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.* 2011, 66, 54–61.
- Van Dessel, H.; Dijkshoorn, L.; van der Reijden, T.; Bakker, N.; Paauw, A.; van den Broek, P.; Verhoef, J.; Brisse, S. Identification of a new geographically widespread multiresistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* clone from European hospitals. *Res. Microbiol.* 2004, 155, 105–112.
- Ohman, D.; Sadoff, J.; Iglewski, B. Toxin A-deficient mutants of *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* PA103: Isolation and characterization. *Infect. Immun.* 1980, 28, 899–908.
- O'Toole, G.; Kaplan, H.B.; Kolter, R. Biofilm formation as microbial development. Annu. Rev. Microbiol. 2000, 54, 49–79.
- Jurcisek, J.A.; Dickson, A.C.; Bruggeman, M.E.; Bakaletz, L.O. *In vitro* biofilm formation in an 8-well chamber slide. *J. Vis. Exp.* 2011, 47, doi:10.3791/2481.
- 38. Sigma-Aldrich. Available online: www.sigmaaldrich.com (accessed on 14 August 2014).
- Hider, R.; Xiaole, K.; Lucker, T.; Conlon, K.; Harland, R. SPD602 is a selective iron chelator which is able to mobilise the non-transferrin-bound iron pool. *Blood* 2013, 122, 1673.
- Luo, G.; Spellberg, B.; Gebremariam, T.; Lee, H.; Xiong, Y.Q.; French, S.W.; Bayer, A.; Ibrahim, A.S. Combination therapy with iron chelation and vancomycin in treating murine staphylococcemia. *Eur. J. Clin. Microbiol. Infect. Dis.* 2014, 33, 845–851.
- Lewis, R.E.; Pongas, G.N.; Albert, N.; Ben-Ami, R.; Walsh, T.J.; Kontoyiannis, D.P. Activity of deferasirox in *Mucorales*: Influences of species and exogenous iron. *Antimicrob. Agents. Chemother*. 2011, 55, 411–413.
- Nisbet-Brown, E.; Olivieri, N.F.; Giardina, P.J.; Grady, R.W.; Neufeld, E.J.; Séchaud, R.; Krebs-Brown, A.J.; Anderson, J.R.; Alberti, D.; Sizer, K.C.; *et al.* Effectiveness and safety of ICL670 in iron-loaded patients with thalassaemia: A randomised, double-blind, placebo-controlled, dose-escalation trial. *Lancet* 2003, *361*, 1597–1602.
- Vallenet, D.; Nordmann, P.; Barbe, V.; Poirel, L.; Mangenot, S.; Bataille, E.; Dossat, C.; Gas, S.; Kreimeyer, A.; Lenoble, P.; *et al.* Comparative analysis of Acinetobacters: Three genomes for three lifestyles. *PLoS One* 2008, 19, e1805.
- D'Andrea, M.M.; Giani, T.; D'Arezzo, S.; Capone, A.; Petrosillo, N.; Visca, P.; Luzzaro, F.; Rossolini, G.M. Characterization of pABVA01, a plasmid encoding the OXA-24 carbapenemase from Italian isolates of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.* 2009, 53, 3528–3533.
- Vaneechoutte, M.; Devriese, L.A.; Dijkshoorn, L.; Lamote, B.; Deprez, P.; Verschraegen, G.; Haesebrouck, F. Acinetobacter baumannii-infected vascular catheters collected from horses in an equine clinic. J. Clin. Microbiol. 2000, 38, 4280–4281.
- Zordan, S.; Prenger-Berninghoff, E.; Weiss, R.; van der Reijden, T.; van den Broek, P.; Baljer, G.; Dijkshoorn, L. Multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* in veterinary clinics, Germany. *Emerg. Infect. Dis.* 2011, 17, 1751–1754.
- MacKenzie, F.M.; Struelens, M.J.; Towner, K.J.; Gould, I.M.; ARPAC Steering Group; ARPAC Consensus Conference Participants. Report of the Consensus Conference on Antibiotic Resistance; Prevention and Control (ARPAC). *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2005, *11*, 938–954.

- Towner, K.J.; Levi, K.; Vlassiadi, M.; on behalf of the ARPAC Steering Group. Genetic diversity of carbapenem-resistant isolates of *Acinetobacter baumannii* in Europe. *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2008, 14, 161–167.
- 49. ImageJ. Available online: http://rsbweb.nih.gov/ij/ (accessed on 14 August 2014).
- Miller, J.H. Experiments in Molecular Genetics; Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory: Cold Spring Harbor, NY, USA, 1972; pp. 252–255.

© 2014 by the authors; licensee MDPI, Basel, Switzerland. This article is an open access article distributed under the terms and conditions of the Creative Commons Attribution license (http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/).

Supplementary Material

Strain (Alternative	Origin (Sample) ^a	Year of	Country	Antibiotic	Sequence	Reference
Designation)		Isolation		Susceptibility	Group	
Km1008-06	VET (dog pus surgical wound)	2004-2009	Switzerland	MDR	1(ICL II)	5
OD474-06	VET (cat liver biopsy)	2004-2009	Switzerland		NV	5
Km693-07	VET (dog bronchial aspirate)	2004-2009	Switzerland	MDR	2(ICL I)	5
Km323-09	VET (dog eye swab)	2004-2009	Switzerland	MDR	1(ICL II)	5
Km456-05	VET (cat urine)	2004-2009	Switzerland		2(ICL I)	5
Km1245-05	VET (horse pus wound)	2004-2009	Switzerland		2(ICL I)	5
Km765-04	VET (dog pericardial effusion)	2004-2009	Switzerland		1(ICL II)	5
ACI_0638	VET (intravenous horse catheter)	2000-2008	Belgium	MDR	3(ICL III)	44
(DVL5022)						
ACI_0639	VET (intravenous horse catheter)	2000-2008	Belgium	MDR	1(ICL II)	44
(DVL4982)						
ACI_0644	VET (intravenous horse catheter)	2000-2008	Belgium		1(ICL II)	44
(DVL5007)						
5966	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany		1(ICL II)	45
132	VET (dog pericardium)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	2(ICL I)	45
4255	VET (dog abscess)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
3204	VET (horse tendon)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
P1697	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany		1(ICL II)	45
1782	VET (dog urine)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
172	VET (dog urine)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
P1959	VET (cat thorax)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
4297	VET (dog wound)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	3(ICL III)	45
196-1	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	3(ICL III)	45
1231	VET (cat urine)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	2(ICL I)	45
P869	VET (horse cervix)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	3(ICL III)	45
760	VET (dog blood)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
1173	VET (dog wound)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	1(ICL II)	45
1356	VET (dog fistula)	2000-2008	Germany	MDR	3(ICL III)	45
3061	VET (cow udder)	2000-2008	Germany		14	45
4199	VET (dog vagina)	2000-2008	Germany		8	45
A60	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Argentina	MDR	1(ICL II)	21,47
A369	HCL ^{<i>a</i>} (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Spain	MDR	1(ICL II)	21,47
A372	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Greece	MDR	2(ICL I)	21,47
A377	HCL a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Germany	MDR	3(ICL III)	21,47
A390	HCL a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Bulgaria	MDR	2(ICL I)	21,47
A402	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Taiwan	MDR	1(ICL II)	21,47
A437	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Croatia	MDR	2(ICL I)	21,47
A440	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Bulgaria	MDR	2(ICL I)	21,47
A458	HCL a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Estonia	MDR	2(ICL I)	21,47
A472	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	Poland	MDR	2(ICL I)	21,47
A491	HCL ^a (blood or respiratory secretions)	2001-2004	India	MDR	1(ICL II)	21,47
50C	HCL (respiratory secretions)	2004	Italy	MDR	1(ICL II)	49

Table S1. Strains used in this study.

Strain (Alternative	Origin (Sample) ^{<i>a</i>}	Year of	Country	Antibiotic	Sequence	Reference
Designation)		Isolation		Susceptibility	Group	
139L	HCL (respiratory secretions)	2007	Italy	MDR	1(ICL II)	49
175P	HCL (wound swab)	2008	Italy	MDR	1(ICL II)	49
141M	HCL (respiratory secretions)	2007	Italy	MDR	1(ICL II)	49
82D	HCL (wound swab)	2004	Italy	MDR	2(ICL I)	49
3130	HCL (blood)	2004	Lebanon	MDR	2(ICL I)	50
3889	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2005	Greece	MDR	1(ICL II)	51
4025	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2005	Lebanon	MDR	3(ICL III)	52
3868	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2003	Turkey	MDR	12	51
3871	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2003	Turkey	MDR	5	53
3865	HCL (blood)	2005	Turkey	MDR	12	53
3909	HCL (bronchial aspirate)	2007	Italy	MDR	8	54
ATCC 17978	HCL (respiratory secretions)	1951	France		NV	29
AYE	HCL (urine)	2001	France	MDR	2(ICL I)	31
ACICU	HCL (cerebrospinal fluid)	2005	Italy	MDR	1(ICL II)	32
RUH 5875	HCL (blood)	1997	Netherlands	MDR,	3 (ICL III)	34
ATCC 17978	HCL (respiratory secretions)	1951	France		NV	26,29
(pMP220::PbasA)						

Table S1. Cont.

Abbreviations: VET, veterinary; HCL, human clinical; MDR, strain resistant to three or more antimicrobial classes [55]; NV, new sequence group type variant; ICL, international clonal lineage. ^{*a*} human clinical isolates obtained from ARPAC project (A60–A491) derived from either respiratory secretion or blood, without specification from the sender laboratory.

Additional references for the Supplementary Material

- D'Arezzo, S.; Capone, A.; Petrosillo, N.; Visca, P.; GRAB; Ballardini, M.; Bartolini, S.; Bordi, E.; di Stefano, A.; Galiè, M.; *et al.* Epidemic multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* related to European clonal types I and II in Rome (Italy). *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2009, 15, 347–357.
- Zarrilli, R.; Vitale, D.; di Popolo, A.; Bagattini, M.; Daoud, Z.; Khan, A.U.; Afif, C.; Triassi, M. A plasmid-borne blaOXA-58 gene confers imipenem resistance to *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates from a Lebanese hospital. *Antimicrob. Agents Chemother.* 2008, 52, 4115–4120.
- Pournaras, S.; Markogiannakis, A.; Ikonomidis, A.; Kondyli, L.; Bethimouti, K.; Maniatis, A.N.; Legakis, N.J.; Tsakris, A. Outbreak of multiple clones of imipenem-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates expressing OXA-58 carbapenemase in an intensive care unit. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother*. 2006, 57, 557–561.
- Di Popolo, A.; Giannouli, M.; Triassi, M.; Brisse, S.; Zarrilli, R. Molecular epidemiological investigation of multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* strains in four Mediterranean countries with a multilocus sequence typing scheme. *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2011, 17, 197–201.
- Vahaboglu, H.; Budak, F.; Kasap, M.; Gacar, G.; Torol, S.; Karadenizli, A.; Kolayli, F.; Eroglu, C. High prevalence of OXA-51-type class D beta-lactamases among ceftazidime- resistant clinical isolates of Acinetobacter spp.: Co-existence with OXA-58 in multiple centres. *J. Antimicrob. Chemother.* 2006, 58, 537–542.

S2

- Giannouli, M.; Cuccurullo, S.; Crivaro, V.; di Popolo, A.; Bernardo, M.; Tomasone, F.; Amato, G.; Brisse, S.; Triassi, M.; Utili, R.; *et al.* Molecular epidemiology of multidrug- resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* in a tertiary care hospital in Naples, Italy, shows the emergence of a novel epidemic clone. J. Clin. Microbiol. 2010, 48, 1223–1230.
- 55. Magiorakos, A.P.; Srinivasan, A.; Carey, R.B.; Carmeli, Y.; Falagas, M.E.; Giske, C.G.; Harbarth, S.; Hindler, J.F.; Kahlmeter, G.; Olsson-Liljequist, B.; *et al.* Multidrug-resistant, extensively drug-resistant and pandrug-resistant bacteria: An international expert proposal for interim standard definitions for acquired resistance. *Clin. Microbiol. Infect.* 2012, *18*, 268–281.

© 2014 by the authors; licensee MDPI, Basel, Switzerland. This article is an open access article distributed under the terms and conditions of the Creative Commons Attribution license (http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/3.0/).

Chapter 4

Characterization of Acinetobacter baumannii iron-uptake mutants

A. baumannii is an emerging nosocomial pathogen responsible for infection outbreaks worldwide. The mechanisms which enable *A. baumannii* to infect and persist in the host are not yet fully understood. It is known that iron is an essential nutrient for this bacterium, thus iron uptake *in vivo* could contribute to its infectivity pathogenicity (see also Chapter 3). In the mammalian host, where there is paucity of iron, high-affinity iron uptake systems are likely to be essential for *A. baumannii* growth and infection. This reflects in the redundancy of iron uptake systems in this species; six gene clusters for iron acquisition have been identified in different *A. baumannii* strains, and four of these are carried by the type strain ATCC 19606^T (Antunes *et al.*, 2011a).

In this study, a markerless mutagenesis system (Stahl *et al.*, 2015) was used to generate single and multiple knock-out mutants of genes of the TonB and Feo systems, implicated in the uptake of ferric siderophores/heme or ferrous iron, or both. These iron uptake mutants were obtained in the ATCC 19606^T type strain, and compared to the wild type strain for growth capabilities under different conditions of iron availability (*e.g.* in the presence of an exogenous chelator and in human serum). Siderophore production by these mutants was also evaluated. Then, mutants were tested for their pathogenicity in the *Galleria mellonella* insect model of infection. These experiments allowed to clarify the essential functions of the TonB system, and provided more insights into the contribution of individual iron uptake systems to *A. baumannii* iron uptake capabilities both *in vitro* and *in vivo*.

Introduction

Acinetobacter baumannii is one of the most dreaded human opportunistic pathogens, being responsible for serious infections especially in immunocompromised and hospitalized patients (Bergogne-Berezin and Towner, 1996). A. baumannii pathogenicity is still poorly understood. Recently, it has been proposed that the ability to acquire iron from the environment could play a role in A. baumannii pathogenicity. (Zimbler et al., 2013). Iron is an essential nutrient for all living organisms, since it is required as a cofactor for several enzymes, as those implicated in vital pathways, e.g. electron transport and amino acid and DNA biosynthesis (Crosa et al., 2004; Wandersman et al., 2004). In aerobic environments iron is mainly present in the oxidized form Fe(III) which aggregates in insoluble oxyhydroxyl polymers which are not readily usable by bacteria, while in anaerobic and/or reducing environments, the prevalent iron species is the reduced Fe(II) form. Once in the human host, A. baumannii is faced with the problem of iron acquisition. In human body fluid (e.g. serum, exudates), iron is sequestered by protein with high affinity for ferric iron Fe (III) such as trasferrin and lactoferrin, while in the cellular compartment iron is complexed in heme, iron sulfur cluster and ferritin (Ratledge and Dover, 2000). A. baumannii has developed several iron acquisition systems (Antunes et al., 2011b) such as the production of low-molecular weight molecules with high affinity for Fe(III) able to scavenge this ion from different sources. Such systems are represented by the catechol-hydroxamate siderophore acinetobactin (Yamamoto et al., 1994) as well as systems implicated in the heme acquisition (Wandersman et al., 2012; Zimbler et al., 2009). A. baumannii is also able to acquire ferrous iron by the Feo system (Antunes et al., 2011b). This system has been studied extensively in Escherichia coli and other genera, and is nearly invariably composed of three proteins: FeoA, a small protein located in the cytosol; FeoB, a large protein with a cytosolic N-terminal Gprotein domain and a C-terminal integral inner-membrane domain; FeoC, a small protein probably functioning as a transcriptional repressor (Lau et al., 2015).

All systems involved in the acquisition of the ferric iron (either siderophore- or heme-bound) require the TonB energy transducing machinery, encoded by *tonB-exbB-exbD* genes, (Proschak *et al.*, 2013; Noinaj *et al.*, 2010). This system, called TonB complex, transduces the proton motive force (PMF) into the energy required to internalize the ion carriers (siderophores, heme) into the periplasm. TonB is a periplasmic protein anchored into the inner membrane by its hydrophobic N-terminal domain and it is associated with both ExbB and ExbD proteins. A shuttle model has been proposed for the TonB-dependent energy

transduction process (Kadner, 1990). Uncharged TonB is converted to a charged TonB by the PMF thought the ExbB/D complex. Charged TonB shuttles to the outer membrane where it may recognize the TonB box on outer-membrane receptors for extracellular ligands. Ligand binding the receptor results in a conformational change in the receptor structure, which induces the interaction with the charged TonB and the release of the ligand into the periplasmic space concomitant with TonB deprotonation (Postle and Kadner, 2003). It has been described that in many Gram-negative bacteria the TonB-dependent receptors, which include receptors for ferric siderophores (Braun and Killmann, 1999), vitamin B12 (Kadner, 1990), heme and hemin (Wandersmann and Stojiljkovic, 2000), show conserved regions of homology called TonB box (Schramm, 1987). The TonB protein interacts with TonB box *via* its C-terminal domain, which is the best-characterized domain of TonB protein (Chu *et al.*, 2007). Up to 21 putative TonB-dependent outer membrane receptor genes have been identified in the seven analysed *A. baumannii* genomes, presumably involved mainly in siderophore and heme uptake (Antunes *et al.*, 2011b).

Although the TonB system has extensively been studied in several Gram negative bacteria, little is known about this system in *A. baumannii* (Chu *et al.*, 2007; Seliger *et al.*, 2001; Takase *et al.*; 2000). Recently, three putative *tonB* genes, namely *tonB1*, *tonB2* and *tonB3*, were identified in the chromosome of the *A. baumannii* type strain ATCC 19606^T (Zimbler *et al.*, 2013). The *tonB1* and *tonB3* genes are components of a typical *exbB-exbD-tonB* operon, while *tonB2* is a monocistronic element (Zimbler *et al.*, 2013). Using site-directed insertional mutagenesis in *tonB1* and *tonB2* genes it has been demonstrated that, although both the *tonB* genes somehow contribute to bacterial growth under iron limited condition, the *tonB2* plays a major role in the *A. baumannii* virulence (Zimbler *et al.*, 2013). Until now, no date are available on the role of *tonB3* in *A. baumannii* growth and virulence, albeit this gene has been demonstrated to be expressed at higher levels under iron deplete condition compared with *tonB1* and *tonB2*. The failure in the generation of the *tonB3* protein plays a prominent role in the *iron* acquisition under iron starvation (Zimbler *et al.*, 2013).

To gain more insight into the role of individual *tonB* alleles in the response of *A. baumannii* to iron starvation and in virulence, a markerless mutagenesis system was used to generate single, double and multiple mutants in the TonB and Feo systems of the type strain ATCC 19606^{T} . The generation of single and multiple mutants impaired in the acquisition of Fe(II) and/or Fe(III) allowed a better understanding of the contribution of each system to *A. baumannii* growth under conditions of iron scarcity and to virulence. Several cultural

conditions were tested mimicking different levels of iron availability. Mutants were also tested for their pathogenicity in the *Galleria mellonella* insect model of infection (Antunes *et al.*, 2011a). The results obtained highlight marked differences the contribution of each TonB system and of the Feo system to *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T iron acquisition both *in vitro* and in *vivo*.

Materials and methods

Strains and culture conditions

Strain and plasmid used in this study are listed in Table 1. *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T and *E. coli* DH5 α were grown at 37°C in Luria Bertani medium (LB) or M9 minimal medium with 20 mM succinate as carbon source (Sambrook *et al*, 1989). Kanamycin and tetracycline were added when required to a final concentration of 20 µg/ml and 50 µg/ml, respectively.

Markerless mutagenesis

A markerless mutagenesis system (Stahl *et al.*, 2015) has been used to generate the *A*. *baumannii* iron uptake mutants. For each gene to be deleted, namely *feoB* (HMPREF0010_01984), *tonB1* (HMPREF0010_00773), *tonB2* (HMPREF0010_02677) and *tonB3* (HMPREF0010_01786), a DNA region of *ca*. 1,500 bp encompassing the start codon or the end codon of each gene of interest, was PCR amplified from the genome of *A*. *baumannii* ATCC 19606^T using the primer combinations listed in Table S1. Fragments containing upstream and downstream regions of each gene were cloned into the suicide vector pBIISK_*sacB/kanR* using BamHI, NotI, PstI and SacI restriction sites, resulting in the vectors designated pBIISK_*sacB/kanR_*"target gene"_updown (Table 1).

To generate electro-competent *A. baumannii* cells, an overnight culture of *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T was used to inoculate 400 ml of fresh LB medium and grown until it reached $OD_{600} \cong 0.5$. Cultures were cooled down in ice for 10 minutes and washed 4 times with sterile, ice-cold ion-free H₂O (obtained from a Milli-Q® Integral Water Purification System, Millipore), followed by one washing step in sterile, ice-cold 10% glycerol solution. Cell pellets were resuspended in 500 µl of the same solution. Then, 50 µl of the *A. baumannii* cell suspensions were used as recipient for electroporation of plasmid DNA (2–3 µg DNA). Electroporation was performed at 2.5 kV, 200 Ω and 25 µF in 2 mm pre-cooled electroporation cuvettes. After electroporation, 1 ml of pre-warmed SOC medium (2% tryptone; 0.5% yeast extract; 10 mM NaCl; 2.5 mM KCl; 10 mM MgCl₂; 10 mM MgSO₄; 20
mM glucose) was added. Cells were incubated for 1 hour at 37°C, and subsequent transformants were selected on LB-Agar containing 50 µg/ml kanamycin. Integration of the plasmid was monitored by PCR on single colony lysates using the primer combinations ctr_for + dw_rev and up_for + ctr_rev, for each target gene (Table S1). Correct integrants were subjected to counter-selection overnight at 37°C in 5 ml LB medium with 10% sucrose. Appropriate dilutions of the cultures were plated onto LB agar medium with 10% sucrose and incubated at 37°C for 18 h. Single colonies were tested for kanamycin sensitivity by replica plating onto LB agar with or without 50 µg/ml kanamycin. Kanamycin sensitive colonies were replicated, then lysed and subjected to PCR using the primers ctr_for + ctr_rev (Table S1, Figure S1). Double and triple mutants were obtained by insertion and segregation of the plasmids comprising the truncated genes of interest into single or double mutants. To successfully select for *tonB3* deletion mutants, 50 µM FeSO₄ was added to the agar plates and in liquid media in all integration and segregation steps.

Genetic complementation

The *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T *feoAB* and *tonB3* genes were PCR amplified from the genome of *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T using the long-range Phusion DNA polymerase (New England Biolabs) and primer pairs 25-26 and 27-28, respectively, which include EcoRI and XhoI restriction sites (Table S1). Amplicons were digested and ligated into the corresponding restriction sites of vector pME6031 (Heeb *et al.*, 2000), to generate pME6031_*feoAB* and pME6031_*tonB3*, respectively (Table 1). These plasmids were introduced by electroporation in *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T Δ *feoB* and Δ *tonB3*, respectively, as described above. Transformants were selected on LB agar containing 50 µg/ml tetracycline. The presence of pME6031_*feoAB* and pME6031_*tonB3* in the complemented strains was confirmed by PCR and restriction analysis of plasmids extracted from *A. baumannii* 50 µg/ml tetracycline.

Growth assays

The growth of the iron uptake mutants was monitored under different conditions of iron availability, and compared to that of the wild type strain. Bacteria were grown overnight at 37° C in LB, and then diluted to OD₆₀₀ 0.005 in M9-succinate, in the presence of 100 μ M 2, 2'-dipyridyl (DIP) and/or 100 μ M FeCl₃. Growth was monitored for 72h at 37°C under aerated conditions (vigorous shaking at 120 rpm).

Growth in human serum

Growth of *A. baumannii* in heat-inactivated human serum (HS) was monitored in microtiter plates at 37°C, with mild-shaking (110 rpm). HS was obtained from 125 healthy donors, following illustration, approval and subscription of an informed consent. Complement was inactivated by incubation at 56 °C for 30 min, and the bulk of HS was sterilized by filtration as previously described (Antunes *et al.*, 2012), then stored at +4 °C until used. Bulk HS chemistry was: total serum proteins 80 mg/ml; total iron 0.70 µg/ml; ferritin 0.243 µg/ml; Tf 2.63 mg/ml (64 µM total iron-binding sites); total iron binding capacity 4.27 mg/ml (20% Tf saturation, equivalent to 51.5 µM unsaturated iron binding sites). Bacteria were grown overnight at 37°C in LB and then diluted to OD₆₀₀ 0.01 in 200 µl of HS supplemented or not with 100 µM Fe(III). Growth was monitored spectrophotometrically in a Wallac 1420 Victor3V multilabel plate reader (Perkin Elmer), after 48h post inoculum.with mild-shaking

Siderophore production assay

The ability of *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T and isogenic mutants to produce siderophores was investigated using the Chrome Azurol S (CAS) assay on agar plates containing the CAS/HDTMA/iron complex (Schwyn and Neilands, 1987). Ten μ l of a bacterial suspension containing *ca* 10⁹ cells/ml were spotted on CAS agar plates and incubated for up to 48 h at 37°C. The halo around each strain provided a semi-quantitative estimation of the amount of released siderophores.

Galleria mellonella infection assay

Galleria mellonella (Lepidoptera, Pyralidae) killing assay was performed as previously described by Peleg *et al.* (2009), with few modifications. Fifteen randomly chosen larvae (average weight 490 ± 90 mg) were used for each experimental group. Bacterial cells were cultured in LB for 14 h at 37°C with shaking, then washed twice with sterile saline and diluted to an OD₆₀₀ of ca. 2.0, then diluted 10 times in saline so to obtain *ca.* 10⁸ CFU/ml). One-ml BD Plastipak TM insulin syringe with 0.3 mm needle, mounted on a Tridak stepper pipette, was used to inject 10 µl inocula (corresponding to 1×10^6 bacterial cells) into the hemocoel of each caterpillar, *via* the last left proleg. *G. mellonella* larvae were incubated at 37°C in petri dishes and their viability was monitored for 72 h. The number of viable bacteria in the inocula was determined by colony counts on LB agar. The chemical complementation of $\Delta tonB3$ mutant was performed adding Fe(III) before injection, in order to obtain a 10 µM

Fe (III) final concentration in each larva. Control groups included: larvae that were either not injected, or injected with sterile saline, or with sterile saline supplemented with 10 μ M Fe(III), to rule out any toxic effect of Fe(III).

Strains Relevant characteristics		References		
A. baumannii				
ATCC 19606 ^T	Clinical isolate; type strain	ATCC		
$\Delta feoB$	ATCC 19606 ^T containing a 1,681-bp	This study		
	deletion in the <i>feoB</i> gene			
$\Delta ton B1$	ATCC 19606 ^T containing a 693-bp	This study		
	deletion in the <i>tonB1</i> gene			
$\Delta ton B2$	ATCC 19606 ^T containing a 585-bp	This study		
	deletion in the <i>tonB2</i> gene			
$\Delta ton B3$	ATCC 19606 ^T containing a 852-bp	This study		
	deletion in the <i>tonB3</i> gene			
$\Delta ton B3 \Delta feo B$	$\Delta ton B3$ containing a 1,681-bp	This study		
	deletion in the <i>feoB</i> gene			
$\Delta ton B1 \Delta ton B2 \Delta ton B3$	ATCC 19606 ^T deleted in all three <i>tonB</i>	This study		
	genes			
$\Delta ton B1 \Delta ton B\Delta ton B3 \Delta feo B$	ATCC 19606 ¹ deleted in all three	This study		
	tonB genes and containing a 1,681-bp			
	deletion in the <i>feoB</i> gene			
$\Delta ton B3_pME6031_ton B3$	$\Delta ton B3$ harboring pME6031,	This study		
	containing tonB3 gene			
$\Delta feoB_pME6031_feoAB$	$\Delta feoB$ harboring pME6031,	This study		
	containing <i>feoAB</i> genes			
E. coli				
DH5a	recA1 endA1 hsdR17 supE44 thi-1	Sambrook <i>et al.</i> ,		
	gyrA96 relA1 $\Delta(lacZYA-argF)$ U169	1989		
	$\left[\phi 80 dlac Z \Delta M 15\right] F^{-} Nal^{\kappa}$			

Plasmids		
pBIISK_sacB/kanR	Suicide vector for allelic replacement;	Stahl et al., 2015
	kanR	
pME6031	Expression vector for	Heeb et al., 2000
	complementation experiments; Tc ^R	

Results

Mutation in *tonB3* impairs the ability of *A. baumannii* to grow under iron-limitated conditions

To gain insight into the role of TonB-dependent iron uptake in A. baumannii ATCC 19606^T, markless deletion mutants in the ferrous iron uptake system (feoAB) and in each of the known TonB energy transduction systems (tonB1, tonB2 and tonB3), responsible for ferric iron acquisition, were generated. Growth of all mutants was monitored in M9-succinate in the presence or absence of DIP and/ or FeCl₃, and compared to that of the parental strain (Figures 1, 2). Growth of the $\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3$ mutants was severely impaired in M9-succinate, displaying a 36 h lag phase (Figure 1A), and completely abolished in the presence of 100 µM DIP (Figure 1B) or when DIP was in combination with FeCl₃ (Figure 1C). An excess of Fe(III) was able to rescue the growth of all mutants, albeit a lag phase longer than that of the wild type or the complemented $\Delta tonB3$ mutant (12 h vs 4 h) was observed for the $\Delta tonB3$ deletion mutants (Figure 1D). The iron uptake deficient phenotype caused by the *tonB3* mutation was completely reversed when *tonB3* was provided *in trans* on a multicopy plasmid (strain $\Delta tonB3_pME6031_tonB3$) (Figure 1). Interestingly, growth of mutants in the other TonB systems of A. baumannii ATCC 19606^T, namely $\Delta tonB1$ and $\Delta ton B2$ (Table 1), did not differ from that of the parental strain in all conditions tested (Figure S2). These results are in line with previous observations (Zimbler et al., 2013), and provide novel evidence of the prominent role of TonB3 in Fe(III) acquisition by A. baumannii.



Figure 1. Effect of *tonB* mutations on *A. baumannii* growth under iron-limited conditions. The parental strain, ATCC 19606^T, isogenic mutants $\Delta tonB3$, $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta tonB3$ complemented with pME6031, carrying the wild type *tonB3* copy, was monitored in M9 minimal medium (A), supplemented with DIP 100 μ M (B), or FeCl₃ (D), or both (C). Values are the means of three independent experiments \pm standard deviation (SD).

Interestingly, inactivation of the Feo system did not affect the growth of *A. baumannii* under all conditions tested, even in the presence of the Fe(II) chelator DIP (Figure 2). Moreover, introduction of the $\Delta feoB$ mutation in the $\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3$, mutants did not cause any further growth defect; $\Delta feoB\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3\Delta feoB$ mutants behaves similar to their *feoB*-positive parents, showing a delayed exponential phase in M9 succinate (Figure 2A) and no growth in the presence of DIP (Figure 2B) or DIP and FeCl₃ (Figure 2C). Moreover, growth of all mutants was rescued by an excess of Fe(III). No evident differences were detected between ATCC 19606^T, $\Delta feoB$ or $\Delta feoB_pME6031_feoAB$, which carried a copy of *feoAB* genes on a multicopy plasmid (Figure 2).



Figure 2. Effect of the *feoB* mutation on *A. baumannii* growth under iron-limitated conditions. The parental strain, ATCC 19606^T, and isogenic mutants $\Delta feoB$, $\Delta feoB\Delta tonB3$, $\Delta feoB\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta feoB$ complemented with pME6031, carrying the wild type *feoB* copy, was monitored in M9 minimal medium (A), supplemented with DIP 100 μ M (B), or FeCl₃ (D), or both (C). Values are the means of three independent experiments \pm standard deviation (SD).

Ferrous iron uptake is required for optimal growth of A. baumannii in human serum

With the aim of evaluating the importance of iron uptake during *A. baumannii* infection in the human host, the wild type *A. baumannii* ATCC 19606^T and isogenic mutants defective in iron uptake were cultivated in HS in the presence or absence of an excess of Fe(III). Since *A. baumannii* growth yields in HS were undetectable after 24 h, growth of all strains was recorded after 48h post inoculation. As expected, $\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3\Delta feoB$ were unable to grow in HS, but, surprisingly, their growth was marginally restored by the addition of an excess of Fe(III) (Figure 3). Genetic complementation of the $\Delta tonB3$ with plasmid pME6031_tonB3 rescued the growth to wild type levels. Different from what observed in M9 succinate medium, the *feoB* mutation caused a 4-fold decrease of growth in HS compared to the wild type (Figure 3), and could be restored upon addition of Fe(III).



Figure 3. Growth of A. baumannii iron-uptake mutants in HS. A. baumannii strains were grown for 48 h in HS (white bars) and in HS supplemented with 100 μ M FeCl₃ (black bars). Values are the means of three independent experiments \pm standard deviation (SD).

Mutation in tonB3 causes siderophore overproduction in A. baumannii

The inability of *tonB3* mutants to growth under conditions of iron deficiency suggests that the TonB3 is the functional energy-transducing device for Fe(III) uptake by *A. baumannii*. Thus, *tonB3* mutants appear severely iron-starved, and under such condition siderophore production is normally increased as physiological response to iron starvation. Thus, we wondered whether mutation in iron uptake systems could result in siderophore overproduction, as a consequence of the reduction of intracellular iron. To this aim, the ability of *A. baumannii* iron-uptake mutants to produce siderophores was qualitatively evaluated using the CAS assay on agar plates containing the CAS/HDTMA/iron complex (Figure 4; Schwyn and Neilands, 1987). Interestingly, we found that mutants carrying a *tonB3* deletion showed an increased production of siderophores compared to the parental strain (Figure 4). As expected, this phenotype was completely reversed when *tonB3* was provided *in trans* on a multicopy plasmid (strain $\Delta tonB3$ _pME6031_ *tonB3*) (Figure 4). Notably, neither mutation in *tonB1*, *tonB2* nor in *feoB* affected siderophore production, confirming that *tonB3* is the main energy transducing system for Fe(III) uptake in *A. baumannii*.



Figure 4. Siderophore production by different *A. baumannii* strains. The ability of ironuptake mutants to produce siderophores was evaluated using the CAS assay on agar plates containing the CAS/HDTMA/iron complex. Siderophore production was visualised by the formation of an orange halo surrounding the colony after 48h of incubation. Images are representative of three independent experiments giving similar results.

Contribution of individual iron uptake systems to A. baumannii infectivity

The role of each iron uptake system in the virulence of A. baumannii ATCC 19606^T was examined using larvae of the greater wax moth G. mellonella, as an experimental animal infection model (Peleg et al., 2009; Zimbler et al., 2013). G. mellonella larvae were infected with 1×10^{6} CFU of the wild type and of each mutant, and viability was daily monitored for 72 h (Figure 5). Sixty-six percent of caterpillars injected with the parental strain ATCC 19606^T were killed 3 days post infection (Figure 5), in line with previous results (Peleg et al., 2009; Zimbler et al., 2013). Interestingly, the tonB3 deletion mutant killed only 6% of the injected caterpillars (Figure 5A), similarly to what observed for the $\Delta tonB3\Delta feoB$ and the $\Delta ton B1 \Delta ton B2 \Delta ton B3 \Delta feoB$, which killed 13% and 6% of larvae, respectively (Figure 5B). Surprisingly, the $\Delta ton B1 \Delta ton B2 \Delta ton B3$ was more virulent than all strains carrying the ton B3 deletion, killing 40% of injected caterpillars (Figure 5A). The $\Delta feoB$ mutant behaved as the wild type strain, killing 60% of larvae (Figure 5B). Deletion in tonB1 and tonB2 did not alter A. baumannii virulence in the G. mellonella killing assay (Figure S3), as previously observed (Zimbler et al., 2013). As negative controls, caterpillars were either not injected or injected with comparable volumes of saline alone and heat-killed ATCC 19606^T cells (Figure S3). While the not injected group as well as the group injected with saline showed the same low

mortality (6% killing), injection with heat-killed ATCC 19606^T cells killed 33% of larvae (Figure S3).



Figure 5. Role of iron uptake systems in *A. baumannii* virulence. *G. mellonella* caterpillars (n=30) were injected with 1×10^6 bacterial cells of the parental strain ATCC 19606^T, $\Delta tonB3$, $\Delta tonB3 + 10 \mu$ M FeCl₃, and $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3$ (A) or ATCC 19606^T, $\Delta feoB$, $\Delta tonB3\Delta feoB$ and $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3\Delta feoB$ (B). Caterpillar death was determined daily for 3 days after incubation at 37°C in darkness.

We wonder whether the avirulent phenotype displayed by the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant could be chemically complemented by the addition of FeCl₃. To this aim, we preliminary assessed the minimal concentration of FeCl₃ required to rescue the growth of the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant in M9succinate supplemented with increasing concentration of FeCl₃. The minimal FeCl₃ concentration required to restore the growth of the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant to wild-type levels was 25 μ M (Figure 6). Then, we evaluated the toxicity of iron in the *G. mellonella* infection model. Injection of saline supplemented with 25 μ M FeCl₃ resulted to be highly toxic (93% killing), while injection of saline supplemented with 10 μ M FeCl₃ killed 26% of larvae (Figure S3). Unfortunately, co-injection of $\Delta tonB3$ together with 10 μ M FeCl₃ killed comparable percentage of larvae (Figure 5A), which cannot allow to chemically complement the avirulent phenotype of the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant, at this stage.



Figure 6. Chemically rescue of *tonB3* **growth.** The growth of the parental strain ATCC 19606^T (white bar) and $\Delta tonB3$ mutant (black bars) was measured in M9-succinate after 24h post inoculum. Addition of different FeCl₃ concentrations (0, 5, 10, 25, 50, 100 μ M) rescued the growth of the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant in a dose-dependent manner.

Discussion

Colonisation and infection are dependent on the ability of pathogenic bacteria to acquire iron from their host (Ratledge and Dover, 2000). A. baumannii strains defective in siderophore production or lacking iron acquisition systems are less virulent compared to their parental strains, in different models of infections (Gaddy et al., 2012; Zimbler et al., 2013). However, the contribution of individual iron-uptake system to A. baumannii growth under conditions of iron scarcity as well as to virulence deserves more in-depth investigation. Although it has been shown that two of the three TonB energy transducing systems required for the internalisation of Fe(III), namely TonB1 and TonB2, played a role in supporting the growth of A. baumannii under iron-limiting conditions, and deletion of both systems significantly impaired A. baumannii virulence in the G. mellonella infection model, the contribution of the TonB3 system was only indirectly demonstrated, since all previous attempts to generate a tonB3 mutant failed (Zimbler et al., 2013). In this work, we successfully generated a complete set of A. baumannii iron uptake mutants (Table 1), including a tonB3 deletion strain, using a new markerless mutagenesis system (Stahl et al., 2015), and setting appropriate selection conditions. These were particularly important for the generation of the tonB3 mutant, since this mutant would not grow unless fed with FeCl₃. Moreover, we have also generated a mutant in the Feo system, by deleting the *feoB* gene, whose homolog was previously been shown to be essential for Fe(II) uptake in E. coli (Kammler et al., 1993). Growth of all tonB mutants in the minimal medium M9 revealed that, differently to what was previously reported (Zimbler et al., 2013), mutations in either tonB1 or tonB2 did not significantly impair A. baumannii ability to grow under iron limitation (Figure S2), while deletion of the tonB3 gene caused a significant growth delay under the same growth conditions (Figure 1A). Moreover, growth of the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant was completely abolished under the severe iron limitation imposed by the Fe(II) chelator DIP (Figure 1B, C). Surprisingly, growth of the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant was not restored by the addition of an excess of FeCl₃ in the presence of DIP, suggesting that this mutant suffers from a more pronounced iron starvation, likely due to chelation of the intracellular Fe(II) pool by DIP concomitant with the lack of an efficient Fe (III) acquisition apparatus due to tonB3 deletion. These data experimentally demonstrate, for the first time, the essential role of the TonB3 system in sustaining A. baumannii growth under iron limited conditions, arguing for a functional predominance of this ortholog over TonB1 and TonB2 systems. Although E. coli possesses a single copy of tonB, other bacteria, including A. baumannii, harbour more than one copy of

genes encoding for putative TonB proteins (Zimbler et al., 2013). The TonB protein is known for providing energy to many different high-affinity transport systems, which allow bacteria to acquire several nutrients, such as vitamin B12 (Heller and Kadner, 1985), ferric siderophores (Eick-Helmerich and Braun, 1989), haemin and heme (Jarosik et al., 1994). The specific receptors show the so-called TonB box, which is proposed to interact directly with TonB. Several TonB-dependent receptors (ranging from 8 to 21) have previously been identified in seven complete A. baumannii genomes (Antunes et al., 2011b). This suggests that the TonB complex could serve as a polyvalent energy coupler for functioning of multiple TonB-dependent receptors and that multiple TonB orthologs may accomplish different functions. In this scenario, albeit TonB1 and TonB2 seem to be dispensable for growth under the experimental condition used in this work, they could be involved in other TonBdependent membrane-associated processes. This observation is supported by the evidence that, in A. baumannii, TonB2 has been demonstrated to be involved in cells adherence, other than in iron acquisition (Zimbler et al., 2013). Similar results were previously described in the opportunistic pathogen P. aeruginosa, which has three chromosomal copies of tonB, one of them being involved in motility and pilus assembly (TonB3), but not in iron transport (Huang et al., 2004).

Different from Fe(III), Fe(II) can passively diffuse across the porins of the Gram-negative outer membrane, thus not requiring a TonB-energy transduction component to reach the periplasm. Once entered into the periplasm, Fe(II) can gain access to the cytoplasm via the Feo system, whose contribution to A. baumannii growth under iron limitation has never been investigated so far. Notably, loss of the Feo system did not affect the aerobic growth of A. baumannii under conditions of iron limitation, even in the presence of high concentrations of DIP (Figure 2B). This behaviour is probably due to the fact that, in the presence of oxygen, Fe(II) is rapidly oxidized to Fe(III), which can be internalized by the cells via TonBdependent Fe(III) uptake systems. However, we found that Feo was crucial for A. baumannii growth in HS, suggesting a role of ferrous iron acquisition during systemic infection, which deserves further investigation. Indeed. It is still unclear why growth in HS of both the $\Delta tonB3$ and $\Delta ton B1 \Delta ton B2 \Delta ton B3 \Delta feoB$ mutants is not rescued by addition of Fe(III) levels exceeding the iron binding capacity of transferrin (51 µM vs. 100 µM exogenously added FeCl₃). Although no bactericidal activity was observed, it can be possible that the tonB3 mutation renders the bacteria more susceptible to unspecific antibacterial components of HS (e.g., defensins).

The CAS assay revealed that all *tonB3* mutants were characterized by an increased siderophore production compared to the wild type strain, as opposed to the $\Delta tonB1$ and $\Delta tonB2$ mutants. These data suggest that, under the experimental conditions used in this work, the $\Delta tonB3$ mutant is intrinsically iron starved and responds to iron starvation by overproducing siderophores.

Results of experimental infections in the *G. mellonella* model revealed that mutants deleted in the *tonB3* gene were less virulent than the wild type, whereas mutations in either *tonB1* or *tonB2* did not affect *A. baumannii* lethality. Similarly, the *feoB* mutation had no effect on *A. baumannii* lethality.

The triple $\Delta tonB1\Delta tonB2\Delta tonB3$ deserves a special comment, since it showed an atypical behavior. This triple mutant unexpectedly produced less siderophores than the $\Delta tonB3$ and showed higher *G. mellonella* lethality than $\Delta tonB3$, coherent with CAS assay results. While no obvious explanation can be provided for this behavior, it appears that deletion of both *tonB1* and *tonB2* in the *tonB3* background increases, rather than reduce, *A. baumannii* virulence. Further studies are needed to explain these apparently illogical observations.

In conclusion, our results support the prominent role of the TonB3 system for *A. baumannii* virulence and pathogenicity, and provide interesting insights to the contribution of iron uptake systems to *A. baumannii* growth under iron-restricted conditions and pathogenicity. Given the importance of the TonB3 system for *A. baumannii* growth both in HS and *in vivo*, TonB3 could represent a promising target for new antimicrobial drugs.

Chapter 4 References

- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Carattoli, A., Visca, P. 2011a. Deciphering the multifactorial nature of *Acinetobacter baumannii* pathogenicity. PLoS One. 6(8):e22674
- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Towner, K. J., Visca, P. 2011b. Genome-assisted identification of putative iron-utilization genes in *Acinetobacter baumannii* and their distribution among a genotypically diverse collection of clinical isolates. Res Microbiol. 162(3):279-84.
- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Minandri, F., Visca, P. 2012. In vitro and in vivo antimicrobial activities of gallium nitrate against multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 56(11):5961-70.
- Bergogne-Bérézin, E. and Towner, K. J. 1996. Acinetobacter spp. as nosocomial pathogens: microbiological, clinical, and epidemiological features. Clin Microbiol Rev. 9: 148-165.
- Braun, V., Killmann, H. 1999. Bacterial solutions to the iron-supply problem. Trends Biochem Sci. 24(3):104-9.
- Chu, B. C., Peacock, R. S., Vogel, H. J. 2007. Bioinformatic analysis of the TonB protein family. Biometals. 20:467–483.
- Crosa, J. H., Mey, A. R., Payne, S. M. 2004. Iron transport in bacteria. ASM Press, Washington, DC.
- Gaddy, J. A., Arivett, B. A., McConnell, M. J., López-Rojas, R., Pachón, J., Actis, L. A. 2012. Role of acinetobactin-mediated iron acquisition functions in the interaction of *Acinetobacter baumannii* strain ATCC 19606^T with human lung epithelial cells, Galleria mellonella caterpillars, and mice. Infect Immun. 80(3):1015-24.
- Eick-Helmerich, K., Braun, V. 1989. Import of biopolymers into *Escherichia coli*: nucleotide sequences of the *exbB* and *exbD* genes are homologous to those of the *tolQ* and *tolR* genes, respectively. J Bacteriol. **171**(9):5117-26.
- Heeb, S., Itoh, Y., Nishijyo, T., Schnider, U., Keel, C., Wade, J., Walsh, U., O'Gara, F., Haas, D. 2000. Small, stable shuttle vectors based on the minimal pVS1 replicon for use in gram-negative, plant-associated bacteria. Mol Plant Microbe Interact. 13(2):232-7.

- Heller, K., Kadner, R. J. 1985. Nucleotide sequence of the gene for the vitamin B12 receptor protein in the outer membrane of *Escherichia coli*. J Bacteriol. **161**(3):904-8.
- Huang, B., Ru, K., Yuan, Z., Whitchurch, C. B., Mattick, J. S. 2004. *tonB3* is required for normal twitching motility and extracellular assembly of type IV pili. J Bacteriol. 186(13):4387-9.
- Jarosik, G. P., Sanders, J. D., Cope, L. D., Muller-Eberhard, U., Hansen, E. J. 1994. A functional *tonB* gene is required for both utilization of heme and virulence expression by *Haemophilus influenzae* type b. Infect Immun. 62(6):2470-7.
- Kadner, R. J. 1990. Vitamin B12 transport in *Escherichia coli*: energy coupling between membranes. Mol Microbiol. 4(12):2027-33.
- Kammler, M., Schön, C., Hantke, K. 1993. Characterization of the ferrous iron uptake system of *Escherichia coli*. J Bacteriol. **175**(19):6212-9.
- Lau, C. K., Krewulak, K. D., Vogel, H. J. 2015. Bacterial ferrous iron transport: the Feo system. FEMS Microbiol Rev. pii: fuv049.
- Metzgar, D., Bacher, J. M., Pezo, V., Reader, J., Döring, V., Schimmel, P., Marlière, P., de Crécy-Lagard, V. 2004. *Acinetobacter sp. ADP1*: an ideal model organism for genetic analysis and genome engineering. Nucleic Acids Res. 32(19):5780-90.
- Noinaj, N., Guillier, M., Barnard, T. J., Buchanan, S. K. 2010. TonB-dependent transporters: regulation, structure, and function. Annu Rev Microbiol. **64**:43-60.
- Peleg, A. Y., Jara, S., Monga, D., Eliopoulos, G. M., Moellering, R. C. Jr, Mylonakis, E. 2009. *Galleria mellonella* as a model system to study *Acinetobacter baumannii* pathogenesis and therapeutics. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 53(6):2605-9.
- Postle, K., Kadner, R. J. 2003. Touch and go: tying TonB to transport. Mol Microbiol. 49(4):869-82.
- Proschak, A., Lubuta, P., Grün, P., Löhr, F., Wilharm, G., De Berardinis, V., Bode, H. B. 2013. Structure and biosynthesis of fimsbactins A-F, siderophores from *Acinetobacter baumannii* and *Acinetobacter baylyi*. Chembiochem. 14(5):633-8.
- Ratledge, C., Dover, L.G. 2000. Iron metabolism in pathogenic bacteria. Annu Rev Microbiol. 54:881-941.
- Sambrook, J., Fritschi, E. F. and Maniatis, T. 1989. Molecular cloning: a laboratory manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, New York.

- Schramm, E., Mende, J., Braun, V., Kamp, R. M. 1987. Nucleotide sequence of the colicin B activity gene cba: consensus pentapeptide among TonB-dependent colicins and receptors. J Bacteriol. 169(7):3350-7.
- Schwyn, B., Neilands, J. B. 1987. Universal chemical assay for the detection and determination of siderophores. Anal Biochem. 160(1):47-56
- Seliger, S. S., Mey, A. R., Valle, A. M., Payne, S. M. 2001. The two TonB systems of *Vibrio cholerae*: redundant and specific functions. Mol Microbiol. **39**(3):801-12.
- Stahl, J., Bergmann, H., Göttig, S., Ebersberger, I., Averhoff, B. 2015. *Acinetobacter baumannii* Virulence is Mediated by the Concerted Action of Three Phospholipases D. PLoS One. 10(9):e0138360.
- Takase, H., Nitanai, H., Hoshino, K., Otani, T. 2000. Requirement of the *Pseudomonas aeruginosa tonB* gene for high-affinity iron acquisition and infection. Infect Immun. 68(8):4498-504.
- Wandersman, C., Delepelaire, P. 2004. Bacterial iron sources: from siderophores to hemophores. Annu. Rev. Microbiol. **58**:611-647.
- Wandersman, C., Delepelaire, P. 2012. Haemophore functions revisited. Mol Microbiol. 85(4):618-31.
- Wandersman, C., Stojiljkovic, I. 2000. Bacterial heme sources: the role of heme, hemoprotein receptors and hemophores. Curr Opin Microbiol. 3(2):215-20.
- Yamamoto, S., Okujo, N., Sakakibara, Y. 1994. Isolation and structure elucidation of acinetobactin, a novel siderophore from *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Arch Microbiol. 162:249-252
- Zimbler, D. L., Penwell, W. F., Gaddy, J. A., Menke, S.M., Tomaras, A.P., Connerly, P.L., Actis, L.A. 2009. Iron acquisition functions expressed by the human pathogen *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Biometals 22, 23e32.
- Zimbler, D. L, Arivett, B. A., Beckett, A. C., Menke, S. M., Actis, L. A. 2013. Functional features of TonB Energy. Transduction Systems of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Infect. Immun. 81(9):3382.

Table S1. Primers used in this study.

	D :		4 10 10
N 1	feoB_up_for_BamHI	ATTA <u>GGATCC</u> TTGTGCTACATGCGTATAGATTTG	Application Forward primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>feoB</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
2	feoB_up_rev_NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCGGTCGCATTAAGACTGTATGTACC	Reverse primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>feoB</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
3	<i>feoB_</i> dw_for_NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCCATGTTGCAGCTATGACTACATATC	Forward primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>feoB</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
4	<i>feoB_</i> dw_rev_SacI	ATTA <u>GAGCTC</u> CACCAACATTGGTACCTTTAGAGTC	Reverse primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>feoB</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
5	<i>tonB1_</i> up_for_BamH I	CGGC <u>GGATCC</u> CTGAAGATGCCAATGTATGGAATG	Forward primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>tonB1</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
6	tonB1_up_rev_ NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCATGACTGCAGCAATACCAATTAGG	Reverse primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>tonB1</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
7	tonB1_dw_for_NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCGTGCCTCAGCAAGACTGGTATG	Forward primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>tonB1</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
8	tonB1_dw_rev_ SacI	CGGC <u>GAGCTC</u> CACCTCTAGCATTACATCGTCATC	Reverse primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>tonB1</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
9	tonB2_up_for_NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCCGTGCTAATAGTCTTATTGCCAGG	Forward primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>tonB2</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
10	<i>tonB2_up_rev_Bam</i> HI	ATTA <u>GGATCC</u> TCGATTGTTCTGACGGCGCAGGC	Reverse primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>tonB2</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
11	<i>tonB2_</i> dw_for_Bam HI	CGGC <u>GGATCC</u> CAGTTCTAGATGAAGCAGCAAAGG	Forward primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>tonB2</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
12	tonB2_dw_rev_PstI	CGGC <u>CTGCAG</u> CTGACCTGTTACACCTCTTGATTC	Reverse primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>tonB2</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
13	<i>tonB3_</i> up_for_BamH I	ATTA <u>GGATCC</u> GAGCGCTAGAATACTCGGCTTATC	Forward primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>tonB3</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
14	tonB3_up_rev_NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCATGTGGCTGACTGCCCATAAGACC	Reverse primer used to amplify the upstream region of <i>tonB3</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
15	tonB3_dw_for_NotI	ATTA <u>GCGGCC</u> GCATTAAAGCAGAGCAACCGTTTGAC	Forward primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>tonB3</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
16	tonB3_dw_rev_SacI	ATTA <u>GAGCTC</u> GCCAAGGTAATGATATTGGTACTC	Reverse primer used to amplify the downstream region of <i>tonB3</i> to be cloned in pBIISK_ <i>sacB/kanR</i>
17	feoB_ctr_for	GTGCTACATGCGTATAGATTTG	Verification of the <i>feoB</i> mutation
18	feoB_ctr_rev	GACAGGCGCATCTTCACCAATC	Verification of the <i>feoB</i> mutation
19	tonB1_ctr_for	GTGCATCGGATGCTATCGTAAGTG	Verification of the tonB1 mutation
20	tonB1_ctr_rev	CATAATAATGAGTACCAGCATGAC	Verification of the tonB1 mutation
21	tonB2_ctr_for	CTCATCAAGCACACCTGCCTGCCAAGC	Verification of the <i>tonB2</i> mutation
22	tonB2_ctr_rev	GAGCCGAAGCGTTATTGCAACGAC	Verification of the <i>tonB2</i> mutation
23	tonB3_ctr_for	GAAGCGCTCATTATTAACCTCTGG	Verification of the <i>tonB3</i> mutation
24	tonB3_ctr_rev	CTTTGCAACGCATGATCCAACGAC	Verification of the tonB3 mutation

25	feoAB_for_EcoRI	CCG <u>GAATTC</u> AGGGCTTGGAATACGCGGT	Forward primer used to amplify the <i>feoAB</i> genes including their promoter region, to be cloned in pME6031
26	feoAB_rev_XhoI	CCG <u>CTCGAG</u> ATTGAAGCATATACAACCTCCT	Reverse primer used to amplify the <i>feoAB</i> genes including their promoter region, to be cloned in pME6031
27	tonB3_for_EcoRI	CCG <u>GAATTC</u> TAAGACTGTTGTTTTCTAACAAC	Forward primer used to amplify the <i>tonB3</i> gene including its promoter region, to be cloned in pME6031
28	tonB3_rev_XhoI	CCG <u>CTCGAG</u> CTCCTGATTAAGGTTAGCCG	Reverse primer used to amplify the <i>tonB3</i> gene including its promoter region, to be cloned in pME6031



Figure S1. PCR verification of *A. baumannii* **iron uptake mutants.** Successful deletions of target genes were verified by PCR in the indicated strains, using different primers combinations: *feoB_ctr_for* and *feoB_ctr_rev* (A), *tonB1_ctr_for* and *tonB1_ctr_rev* (B), *tonB2_ctr_for* and *tonB2_ctr_rev* (C) and *tonB3_ctr_for* and *tonB3_ctr_rev* (D).



Figure S2. Effect of the *tonB1* and *tonB2* mutations on *A. baumannii* growth under iron limitation. Growth of the parental strain, ATCC 19606^T, and isogenic mutants $\Delta tonB1$ and $\Delta tonB2$ was monitored in M9 minimal medium (A), supplemented with DIP 100 μ M (B), or 100 μ M FeCl₃ and DIP (C). Values are the means of three independent experiments \pm standard deviation (SD).



Figure S3. Role of *tonB1* and *tonB2* in *A. baumannii* virulence. *G. mellonella* caterpillars (n=30) were either not injected (no injection) or injected with 1×10^6 bacterial cells of $\Delta tonB1$, $\Delta tonB2$, heat-killed ATCC 19606^T (ATCC 19606^T HK) or saline $\pm 10 \mu$ M FeCl₃. Caterpillar death was determined daily for 3 days after incubation at 37°C in darkness.

Chapter 5

Concluding remarks

Concluding remarks

A. baumannii has emerged as one of the most worrying clinical entities among nosocomial pathogens. During the last 30 years this species has acquired, with surprising rapidity, an impressive array of antibiotic resistance determinants and has spread among hospitals and health care institutions worldwide. Infections caused by *A. baumannii* include ventilator-associated pneumonia, bloodstream infections, secondary meningitis, wound, skin, soft-tissue and urinary tract infections. Species of the genus *Acinetobacter* colonise a wide range of habitats, including soil, surface water, vegetables, animals and humans (Baumann, 1968). However, infection reservoirs of *A. baumannii* outside of the hospital are still unknown.

In this final chapter, main findings of this PhD thesis are summarized and major achievements briefly discussed. The first part of the thesis was aimed at addressing the question whether the colonization of different ecological niches has led to the differentiation of multiple intra-specific populations, or whether A. baumannii is a phenotypically plastic species, with an intrinsic capacity to adapt to a variety of environments. For this purpose, the genotypic and phenotypic diversity of a wide collection of A. baumannii strains isolated from multiple non-human sources (veterinary, soil, water, food-associated) was compared with that of representative clinical isolates. To understand the species diversity, a large collection of A. baumannii strains from environmental, veterinary and clinical sources were collected and characterized using genotypic and phenotypic methods. At the genotypic level, greater diversity was observed for isolates originating from non-pathological samples, compared with veterinary and clinical isolates which clustered in the three main epidemic lineages (ICLs I, II and III). Phenotypic diversity, *i.e.* variability in expression of a given phenotypic trait, was observed within each group of isolates. Comparison between the three groups, however, evidenced a few interesting phenotypic differences for some traits related to in vivo fitness and virulence, and these differences would provide some clues to understanding A. baumannii pathogenicity in animals. For instance, environmental isolates showed a narrower growth temperature range and reduced ability to multiply in serum and form surface pellicle, suggesting limited growth capabilities in vivo. It was also interesting to observe a different pattern of resistance to some toxic metals between groups; the group of environmental isolates was more sensitive to mercury and arsenic, two metals formerly used as ingredients of anti-infective drugs, but more resistant to nickel ad cadmium, two typical environmental pollutants. Most importantly, analysis of antibiotic resistance in the three groups delineated different patterns; one represented by the overall susceptible group of environmental isolates, and the other including resistant isolates from animal and human sources. Altogether, these observations suggest that the *A. baumannii* population living in the extra-hospital environment is genetically distinct from epidemic ICLs and invariably susceptible to antibiotic since not previously exposed to these drugs. Conversely, strains infecting animals and humans belong to the epidemic ICLs and are endowed with much higher resistance to antimicrobials. This investigation provided a clearer understanding of the diversity of *A. baumannii* species and of the mechanisms that could have allowed it to become a successful nosocomial pathogen. Moreover, it appears that *A. baumannii* pathogenicity is multifactorial (not linked to a single character) and combinatorial (different combination of characters can account for it) and that antibiotic resistance rather than virulence has played a crucial role for the success of *A. baumannii* as a pathogen of both humans and animals.

Considering the crucial role of iron in *A. baumannii*-host interactions (Zimbler *et al.*, 2009; Mortensen *et al.*, 2013), in the second part of this thesis iron metabolism has been considered as a possible target for chelation-based antibacterial chemotherapy. The effect of iron restriction on *A. baumannii* growth and biofilm formation was assessed. Strains and optimal growth conditions for the generation of *A. baumannii* biofilms were preliminarily established. Substantial inter-strain variability and growth medium-dependence for biofilm formation by *A. baumannii* isolates were observed. Neither planktonic nor biofilm growth of *A. baumannii* were affected by exogenous chelators. Biofilm formation was either stimulated by iron or not responsive to iron in the majority of isolates tested, indicating that iron starvation is not sensed as an overall biofilm-inducing stimulus by *A. baumannii*. This study highlighted an impressive iron withholding capability of *A. baumannii*, which could pose serious limitations to chelation-based antimicrobial and anti-biofilm therapies.

The third part of the thesis was aimed at searches for new druggable targets in *A. baumannii*. Iron is an essential nutrient for bacteria, and plays a role in differential gene expression. Both *in silico* and *in vitro* data indicate that *A. baumannii* isolates have evolved multiple ironuptake systems (Dorsey *et al.*, 2004; Zimbler *et al.*, 2009; Antunes *et al.*, 2011; Eijkelkamp *et al.*, 2011; Proschak *et al.*, 2013). The TonB energy transducing machinery, encoded by *tonB-exbB-exbD* genes, is needed for translocation of ferric siderophores and heme through the outer membrane receptor of Gram negative bacteria (Proschak, 2013; Noinaj *et al.*, 2010). Ferrous iron uptake is mediated by the Feo system. To gain more insight into the iron uptake-capability of *A. baumannii* 19606^T, different knock-out mutants both in "ferrous iron uptake" (in the *feoB* gene) and in "the ferric iron/heme uptake" (in the three *tonB* alleles) were generated. The iron uptake mutants were compared with the wild type strain for growth capability under different conditions of iron availability (e.g. in human serum, or in the presence of exogenous chelators). To assess the uptake specificity of the mutated systems, growth promotion assays were also performed under conditions of extreme iron deficiency, and in the presence of exogenously added iron sources. Finally, mutants were tested for their lethality in the insect G. mellonella, which offers a simple animal model to assess A. baumannii pathogenicity. The most remarkable finding was that the tonB3 gene is the principal allele (among the three tonB orthologs) for transport of the ferric ion into the cell. Notably, the tonB3 mutation drastically reduced the ability of A. baumannii to multiply in iron poor environments, as those encountered by the bacterium during human or animal infection. The reduced fitness of the tonB3 mutant was confirmed also in vivo, by the dramatic loss of lethality of the tonB3 mutant in the G. mellonella model of infection. Ferrous iron uptake appeared to facilitate growth in human serum, but the *feoB* mutation had no effect on lethality in G. mellonella. It will be interesting to test the virulence of the different iron uptake mutants in more sophisticate animal models of infection, and to this purpose a new collaboration has been issued with Dr Wangxue Chen (National Research Council, Canada) for mouse pathogenicity studies.

In conclusion, the above results clarify the contribution of ferrous and ferric iron uptake systems to the survival and pathogenicity of *A. baumannii*, and point to the TonB3 system as a potential druggable target. Interfering with bacterial nutrition is now considered a viable strategy for antibacterial drug discovery, thus the identification in *A. baumannii* of an essential protein for iron transport opens a new perspective to the development of new target-based antimicrobials.

Chapter 5 References

- Antunes, L. C., Imperi, F., Towner, K. J., Visca, P. 2011. Genome-assisted identification of putative iron-utilization genes in *Acinetobacter baumannii* and their distribution among a genotypically diverse collection of clinical isolates. Res Microbiol. Apr; 162(3):279-84.
- Baumann, P. Isolation of *Acinetobacter* from soil and water. J. Bacteriol. 1968 96:39-42.
- Dorsey, C. W., Tomaras, A. P., Connerly, P. L., Tolmasky, M. E., Crosa, J. H., Actis, L. A. 2004. The siderophore-mediated iron acquisition systems of *Acinetobacter baumannii* ATCC 19606 and Vibrio anguillarum 775 are structurally and functionally related. Microbiology. Nov;150(Pt 11):3657-67.
- Eijkelkamp, B. A., Hassan, K. A., Paulsen, I. T., Brown, M. H. 2011. Investigation of the human pathogen *Acinetobacter baumannii* under iron limiting conditions. BMC Genomics. Feb **23**;12:126.
- Mortensen, B. L., Skaar, E. P. 2013. The contribution of nutrient metal acquisition and metabolism to *Acinetobacter baumannii* survival within the host. Front Cell Infect Microbiol. Dec 12;3:95.
- Noinaj, N., Guillier, M., Barnard, T. J., Buchanan, S. K. 2010. TonB-dependent transporters: regulation, structure, and function. Annu Rev Microbiol. **64**:43-60.
- Proschak, A., Lubuta, P., Grün, P., Löhr, F., Wilharm, G., De Berardinis, V., Bode, H. B. 2013. Structure and biosynthesis of fimsbactins A-F, siderophores from *Acinetobacter baumannii* and *Acinetobacter baylyi*. Chembiochem. Mar 18;14(5):633-8.
- Zimbler, D. L., Penwell, W. F., Gaddy, J. A., Menke, S.M., Tomaras, A.P., Connerly, P.L., Actis, L.A. 2009. Iron acquisition functions expressed by the human pathogen *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Biometals 22, 23e32.
- Zimbler, D. L, Arivett, B. A., Beckett, A. C., Menke, S. M., Actis, L. A. 2013. Functional features of TonB Energy. Transduction Systems of *Acinetobacter baumannii*. Infect. Immun. Sep; 81(9):3382.

List of publications

 Gentile, V., Frangipani, E., Bonchi, C., Minandri, F., Runci, F., Visca, P. 2014. Iron and *Acinetobacter baumannii* Biofilm Formation. Pathogens. 3(3):704-19. doi: 10.3390/pathogens3030704.

Manuscript in preparation

• Gentile, V., Antunes, L. C., Visca, P. Genotypic and phenotypic diversity among *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates from human, veterinary and environmental sources.

Acknowledgements

I would like to thank Prof. Paolo Visca for guidance, financial support and constructive criticism to my PhD work. It is also a pleasure for me to thank my special colleagues at the Department of Sciences of University "Roma Tre", who made this PhD project possible and this experience better and fun: Dr. Emanuela Frangipani, Carlo Bonchi, Federica Runci and Dr. Daniela Visaggio. I want to thank Dr. Emanuela Frangipani for her precious help and fruitful discussions over these three years. I wish to thank Carlo Bonchi for his support as colleague and friend during this PhD. I would like to thank Federica Runci as lovely colleague and friend in these years. I want also to thank Dr. Daniela Visaggio for her continuous help and support and for teaching me to give always the best. I want to express my gratitude to Prof. Beate Averhoff and Julia Stahl for offering me the opportunity to move ahead in this research at the University of Frankfurt. I would also like to thank all my beautiful friends for their support and encouragement over these years, especially Cristina and Lucilla. A special thank to my husband Antonio for his precious and lovely support, as for his inestimable encouragement to me and my work. Lastly, I really want to thank my special family for their continuous and unconditional support starting from the beginning of my studies to the end of my PhD.